

ENTERGY CORP /DE/
 Form 10-K
 February 26, 2018
Table of Contents

UNITED STATES
 SECURITIES AND EXCHANGE COMMISSION
 Washington, D.C. 20549

FORM 10-K

(Mark One)

X ANNUAL REPORT PURSUANT TO SECTION 13 OR 15(d) OF
 THE SECURITIES EXCHANGE ACT OF 1934

For the Fiscal Year Ended December 31, 2017

OR

TRANSITION REPORT PURSUANT TO SECTION 13
 OR 15(d) OF THE SECURITIES EXCHANGE ACT OF 1934

For the transition period from _____ to _____

Commission File Number	Registrant, State of Incorporation or Organization, Address of Principal Executive Offices, Telephone Number, and IRS Employer Identification No.	Commission File Number	Registrant, State of Incorporation or Organization, Address of Principal Executive Offices, Telephone Number, and IRS Employer Identification No.
1-11299	ENTERGY CORPORATION (a Delaware corporation) 639 Loyola Avenue New Orleans, Louisiana 70113 Telephone (504) 576-4000 72-1229752	1-35747	ENTERGY NEW ORLEANS, LLC (a Texas limited liability company) 1600 Perdido Street New Orleans, Louisiana 70112 Telephone (504) 670-3700 82-2212934
1-10764	ENTERGY ARKANSAS, INC. (an Arkansas corporation) 425 West Capitol Avenue Little Rock, Arkansas 72201 Telephone (501) 377-4000 71-0005900	1-34360	ENTERGY TEXAS, INC. (a Texas corporation) 10055 Grogans Mill Road The Woodlands, Texas 77380 Telephone (409) 981-2000 61-1435798
1-32718	ENTERGY LOUISIANA, LLC (a Texas limited liability company) 4809 Jefferson Highway Jefferson, Louisiana 70121	1-09067	SYSTEM ENERGY RESOURCES, INC. (an Arkansas corporation) 1340 Echelon Parkway

Edgar Filing: ENTERGY CORP /DE/ - Form 10-K

Telephone (504) 576-4000
47-4469646

Jackson, Mississippi 39213
Telephone (601) 368-5000
72-0752777

1-31508
ENTERGY MISSISSIPPI, INC.
(a Mississippi corporation)
308 East Pearl Street
Jackson, Mississippi 39201
Telephone (601) 368-5000
64-0205830

Table of Contents

Table of Contents

Securities registered pursuant to Section 12(b) of the Act:

Registrant	Title of Class	Name of Each Exchange on Which Registered
Entergy Corporation	Common Stock, \$0.01 Par Value – 180,770,383 shares outstanding at January 31, 2018	New York Stock Exchange, Inc. Chicago Stock Exchange, Inc.
Entergy Arkansas, Inc.	Mortgage Bonds, 4.90% Series due December 2052	New York Stock Exchange, Inc.
	Mortgage Bonds, 4.75% Series due June 2063	New York Stock Exchange, Inc.
	Mortgage Bonds, 4.875% Series due September 2066	New York Stock Exchange, Inc.
Entergy Louisiana, LLC	Mortgage Bonds, 5.25% Series due July 2052	New York Stock Exchange, Inc.
	Mortgage Bonds, 4.70% Series due June 2063	New York Stock Exchange, Inc.
	Mortgage Bonds, 4.875% Series due September 2066	New York Stock Exchange, Inc.
Entergy Mississippi, Inc.	Mortgage Bonds, 4.90% Series due October 2066	New York Stock Exchange, Inc.
Entergy New Orleans, LLC	Mortgage Bonds, 5.0% Series due December 2052	New York Stock Exchange, Inc.
	Mortgage Bonds, 5.50% Series due April 2066	New York Stock Exchange, Inc.
Entergy Texas, Inc.	Mortgage Bonds, 5.625% Series due June 2064	New York Stock Exchange, Inc.

Securities registered pursuant to Section 12(g) of the Act:

Registrant	Title of Class
Entergy Arkansas, Inc.	Preferred Stock, Cumulative, \$100 Par Value
Entergy Mississippi, Inc.	Preferred Stock, Cumulative, \$100 Par Value
Entergy Texas, Inc.	Common Stock, no par value

Table of Contents

Indicate by check mark if the registrants are well-known seasoned issuers, as defined in Rule 405 of the Securities Act.

	Yes	No
Entergy Corporation	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
Entergy Arkansas, Inc.	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
Entergy Louisiana, LLC	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
Entergy Mississippi, Inc.	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
Entergy New Orleans, LLC	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
Entergy Texas, Inc.	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
System Energy Resources, Inc.	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>

Indicate by check mark if the registrants are not required to file reports pursuant to Section 13 or Section 15(d) of the Act.

	Yes	No
Entergy Corporation	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
Entergy Arkansas, Inc.	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
Entergy Louisiana, LLC	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
Entergy Mississippi, Inc.	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
Entergy New Orleans, LLC	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
Entergy Texas, Inc.	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
System Energy Resources, Inc.	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>

Indicate by check mark whether the registrants (1) have filed all reports required to be filed by Section 13 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934 during the preceding 12 months (or for such shorter period that the registrants were required to file such reports), and (2) have been subject to such filing requirements for the past 90 days. Yes No

Indicate by check mark whether the registrants have submitted electronically and posted on Entergy's corporate Web site, if any, every Interactive Data File required to be submitted and posted pursuant to Rule 405 of Regulation S-T (§232.405 of this chapter) during the preceding 12 months (or for such shorter period that the registrant was required to submit and post such files). Yes No

Indicate by check mark if disclosure of delinquent filers pursuant to Item 405 of Regulation S-K is not contained herein, and will not be contained, to the best of the registrants' knowledge, in definitive proxy or information statements incorporated by reference in Part III of this Form 10-K or any amendment to this Form 10-K.

Table of Contents

Indicate by check mark whether each registrant is a large accelerated filer, an accelerated filer, a non-accelerated filer, a smaller reporting company, or an emerging growth company. See the definitions of “large accelerated filer,” “accelerated filer,” “smaller reporting company,” and “emerging growth company” in Rule 12b-2 of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934.

	Large accelerated filer	Accelerated filer	Non- accelerated filer	Smaller reporting company	Emerging growth company
Entergy Corporation	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>				
Entergy Arkansas, Inc.			<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>		
Entergy Louisiana, LLC			<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>		
Entergy Mississippi, Inc.			<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>		
Entergy New Orleans, LLC			<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>		
Entergy Texas, Inc.			<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>		
System Energy Resources, Inc.			<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>		

If an emerging growth company, indicate by check mark if the registrants have elected not to use the extended transition period for complying with any new or revised financial accounting standards provided pursuant to Section 13(a) of the Exchange Act.

Indicate by check mark whether the registrants are shell companies (as defined in Rule 12b-2 of the Exchange Act.) Yes No

System Energy Resources meets the requirements set forth in General Instruction I(1) of Form 10-K and is therefore filing this Form 10-K with reduced disclosure as allowed in General Instruction I(2). System Energy Resources is reducing its disclosure by not including Part III, Items 10 through 13 in its Form 10-K.

The aggregate market value of Entergy Corporation Common Stock, \$0.01 Par Value, held by non-affiliates as of the end of the second quarter of 2017 was \$13.8 billion based on the reported last sale price of \$76.77 per share for such stock on the New York Stock Exchange on June 30, 2017. Entergy Corporation is the sole holder of the common stock of Entergy Arkansas, Inc., Entergy Mississippi, Inc., Entergy Texas, Inc., and System Energy Resources, Inc. Entergy Corporation is the direct and indirect holder of the common membership interests of Entergy Utility Holding Company, LLC, which is the sole holder of the common membership interests of Entergy Louisiana, LLC and Entergy New Orleans, LLC.

DOCUMENTS INCORPORATED BY REFERENCE

Portions of the Proxy Statement of Entergy Corporation to be filed in connection with its Annual Meeting of Stockholders, to be held May 4, 2018, are incorporated by reference into Part III hereof.

Table of Contents

(Page left blank intentionally)

Table of Contents

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	SEC Form 10-K Reference Number	Page Number
<u>Forward-looking information</u>		<u>iv</u>
<u>Definitions</u>		<u>vii</u>
Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries		
<u>Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis</u>	Part II. Item 7.	<u>1</u>
<u>Report of Management</u>		<u>45</u>
<u>Selected Financial Data - Five-Year Comparison</u>	Part II. Item 6.	<u>46</u>
<u>Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm</u>		<u>47</u>
<u>Consolidated Statements of Operations For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>48</u>
<u>Consolidated Statements of Comprehensive Income (Loss) For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>49</u>
<u>Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>50</u>
<u>Consolidated Balance Sheets, December 31, 2017 and 2016</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>52</u>
<u>Consolidated Statements of Changes in Equity for the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>54</u>
Notes to Financial Statements		
<u>Note 1. Summary of Significant Accounting Policies</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>55</u>
<u>Note 2. Rate and Regulatory Matters</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>67</u>
<u>Note 3. Income Taxes</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>108</u>
<u>Note 4. Revolving Credit Facilities, Lines of Credit, and Short-term Borrowings</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>122</u>
<u>Note 5. Long-term Debt</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>126</u>
<u>Note 6. Preferred Equity</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>135</u>
<u>Note 7. Common Equity</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>137</u>
<u>Note 8. Commitments and Contingencies</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>141</u>
<u>Note 9. Asset Retirement Obligations</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>150</u>
<u>Note 10. Leases</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>156</u>
<u>Note 11. Retirement, Other Postretirement Benefits, and Defined Contribution Plans</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>159</u>
<u>Note 12. Stock-based Compensation</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>187</u>
<u>Note 13. Business Segment Information</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>191</u>
<u>Note 14. Acquisitions, Dispositions, and Impairment of Long-lived Assets</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>195</u>
<u>Note 15. Risk Management and Fair Values</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>201</u>
<u>Note 16. Decommissioning Trust Funds</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>218</u>
<u>Note 17. Variable Interest Entities</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>224</u>
<u>Note 18. Transactions with Affiliates</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>226</u>
<u>Note 19. Quarterly Financial Data</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>228</u>
Entergy's Business		
<u>Utility</u>	Part I. Item 1.	<u>231</u>
<u>Entergy Wholesale Commodities</u>	Part I. Item 1.	<u>252</u>
<u>Regulation of Entergy's Business</u>	Part I. Item 1.	<u>257</u>
<u>Litigation</u>		<u>273</u>
<u>Employees</u>		<u>274</u>
<u>Availability of SEC filings and other information on Entergy's website</u>		<u>274</u>

Risk Factors

Unresolved Staff Comments

Part I. Item 1A.

Part I. Item 1B.

275

None

i

Table of Contents

Entergy Arkansas, Inc. and Subsidiaries	
<u>Management’s Financial Discussion and Analysis</u>	Part II. Item 7. <u>300</u>
<u>Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm</u>	<u>318</u>
<u>Consolidated Income Statements For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8. <u>319</u>
<u>Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8. <u>321</u>
<u>Consolidated Balance Sheets, December 31, 2017 and 2016</u>	Part II. Item 8. <u>322</u>
<u>Consolidated Statements of Changes in Common Equity for the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8. <u>324</u>
<u>Selected Financial Data - Five-Year Comparison</u>	Part II. Item 6. <u>325</u>
Entergy Louisiana, LLC and Subsidiaries	
<u>Management’s Financial Discussion and Analysis</u>	Part II. Item 7. <u>326</u>
<u>Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm</u>	<u>348</u>
<u>Consolidated Income Statements For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8. <u>349</u>
<u>Consolidated Statements of Comprehensive Income For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8. <u>350</u>
<u>Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8. <u>351</u>
<u>Consolidated Balance Sheets, December 31, 2017 and 2016</u>	Part II. Item 8. <u>352</u>
<u>Consolidated Statements of Changes in Equity for the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8. <u>354</u>
<u>Selected Financial Data - Five-Year Comparison</u>	Part II. Item 6. <u>355</u>
Entergy Mississippi, Inc.	
<u>Management’s Financial Discussion and Analysis</u>	Part II. Item 7. <u>356</u>
<u>Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm</u>	<u>369</u>
<u>Income Statements For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8. <u>370</u>
<u>Statements of Cash Flows For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8. <u>371</u>
<u>Balance Sheets, December 31, 2017 and 2016</u>	Part II. Item 8. <u>372</u>
<u>Statements of Changes in Common Equity for the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8. <u>374</u>
<u>Selected Financial Data - Five-Year Comparison</u>	Part II. Item 6. <u>375</u>
Entergy New Orleans, LLC and Subsidiaries	
<u>Management’s Financial Discussion and Analysis</u>	Part II. Item 7. <u>376</u>
<u>Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm</u>	<u>391</u>
<u>Consolidated Income Statements For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	<u>392</u>

	Part II. Item 8.	
<u>Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>393</u>
<u>Consolidated Balance Sheets, December 31, 2017 and 2016</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>394</u>
<u>Consolidated Statements of Changes in Member’s Equity for the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>396</u>
<u>Selected Financial Data - Five-Year Comparison</u>	Part II. Item 6.	<u>397</u>
Entergy Texas, Inc. and Subsidiaries		
<u>Management’s Financial Discussion and Analysis</u>	Part II. Item 7.	<u>398</u>
<u>Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm</u>		<u>413</u>
<u>Consolidated Income Statements For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>414</u>
<u>Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>415</u>
<u>Consolidated Balance Sheets, December 31, 2017 and 2016</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>416</u>

Table of Contents

<u>Consolidated Statements of Changes in Common Equity for the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>418</u>
<u>Selected Financial Data - Five-Year Comparison</u>	Part II. Item 6.	<u>419</u>
System Energy Resources, Inc.		
<u>Management’s Financial Discussion and Analysis</u>	Part II. Item 7.	<u>420</u>
<u>Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm</u>		<u>430</u>
<u>Income Statements For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>431</u>
<u>Statements of Cash Flows For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>433</u>
<u>Balance Sheets, December 31, 2017 and 2016</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>434</u>
<u>Statements of Changes in Common Equity for the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>436</u>
<u>Selected Financial Data - Five-Year Comparison</u>	Part II. Item 6.	<u>437</u>
<u>Properties</u>	Part I. Item 2.	<u>438</u>
<u>Legal Proceedings</u>	Part I. Item 3.	<u>438</u>
<u>Mine Safety Disclosures</u>	Part I. Item 4.	<u>438</u>
<u>Executive Officers of Entergy Corporation</u>	Part I. and Part III. Item 10.	<u>438</u>
<u>Market for Registrants’ Common Equity and Related Stockholder Matters</u>	Part II. Item 5.	<u>440</u>
<u>Selected Financial Data</u>	Part II. Item 6.	<u>441</u>
<u>Management’s Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations</u>	Part II. Item 7.	<u>442</u>
<u>Quantitative and Qualitative Disclosures About Market Risk</u>	Part II. Item 7A.	<u>442</u>
<u>Financial Statements and Supplementary Data</u>	Part II. Item 8.	<u>442</u>
<u>Changes in and Disagreements with Accountants on Accounting and Financial Disclosure</u>	Part II. Item 9.	<u>442</u>
<u>Controls and Procedures</u>	Part II. Item 9A.	<u>442</u>
<u>Attestation Report of Registered Public Accounting Firm</u>	Part II. Item 9A.	<u>444</u>
<u>Directors and Executive Officers of the Registrants</u>	Part III. Item 10.	<u>445</u>
<u>Executive Compensation</u>	Part III. Item 11.	<u>451</u>
<u>Security Ownership of Certain Beneficial Owners and Management</u>	Part III. Item 12.	<u>498</u>
<u>Certain Relationships and Related Transactions and Director Independence</u>	Part III. Item 13.	<u>502</u>
<u>Principal Accountant Fees and Services</u>	Part III. Item 14.	<u>503</u>
<u>Exhibits and Financial Statement Schedules</u>	Part IV. Item 15.	<u>506</u>
<u>Form 10-K Summary</u>	Part IV. Item 16.	<u>506</u>
<u>Exhibit Index</u>		<u>507</u>
<u>Signatures</u>		<u>522</u>
<u>Consents of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm</u>		<u>529</u>
<u>Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm</u>		<u>530</u>
<u>Index to Financial Statement Schedules</u>		<u>S-1</u>

This combined Form 10-K is separately filed by Entergy Corporation and its six “Registrant Subsidiaries:” Entergy Arkansas, Inc., Entergy Louisiana, LLC, Entergy Mississippi, Inc., Entergy New Orleans, LLC, Entergy Texas, Inc., and System Energy Resources, Inc. Information contained herein relating to any individual company is filed by such company on its own behalf. Each company makes representations only as to itself and makes no other representations whatsoever as to any other company.

The report should be read in its entirety as it pertains to each respective reporting company. No one section of the report deals with all aspects of the subject matter. Separate Item 6, 7, and 8 sections are provided for each reporting company, except for the Notes to the financial statements. The Notes to the financial statements for all of the reporting companies are combined. All Items other than 6, 7, and 8 are combined for the reporting companies.

Table of Contents

FORWARD-LOOKING INFORMATION

In this combined report and from time to time, Entergy Corporation and the Registrant Subsidiaries each makes statements as a registrant concerning its expectations, beliefs, plans, objectives, goals, strategies, and future events or performance. Such statements are “forward-looking statements” within the meaning of the Private Securities Litigation Reform Act of 1995. Words such as “may,” “will,” “could,” “project,” “believe,” “anticipate,” “intend,” “expect,” “estimate,” “potential,” “plan,” “predict,” “forecast,” and other similar words or expressions are intended to identify forward-looking statements but are not the only means to identify these statements. Although each of these registrants believes that these forward-looking statements and the underlying assumptions are reasonable, it cannot provide assurance that they will prove correct. Any forward-looking statement is based on information current as of the date of this combined report and speaks only as of the date on which such statement is made. Except to the extent required by the federal securities laws, these registrants undertake no obligation to publicly update or revise any forward-looking statements, whether as a result of new information, future events, or otherwise.

Forward-looking statements involve a number of risks and uncertainties. There are factors that could cause actual results to differ materially from those expressed or implied in the forward-looking statements, including (a) those factors discussed or incorporated by reference in Item 1A. Risk Factors, (b) those factors discussed or incorporated by reference in Management’s Financial Discussion and Analysis, and (c) the following factors (in addition to others described elsewhere in this combined report and in subsequent securities filings):

- resolution of pending and future rate cases, formula rate proceedings and related negotiations, including various performance-based rate discussions, Entergy’s utility supply plan, and recovery of fuel and purchased power costs; long-term risks and uncertainties associated with the termination of the System Agreement in 2016, including the potential absence of federal authority to resolve certain issues among the Utility operating companies and their retail regulators;
- regulatory and operating challenges and uncertainties and economic risks associated with the Utility operating companies’ participation in MISO, including the benefits of continued MISO participation, the effect of current or projected MISO market rules and market and system conditions in the MISO markets, the allocation of MISO system transmission upgrade costs, and the effect of planning decisions that MISO makes with respect to future transmission investments by the Utility operating companies;
- changes in utility regulation, including with respect to retail and wholesale competition, the ability to recover net utility assets and other potential stranded costs, and the application of more stringent transmission reliability requirements or market power criteria by the FERC or the U.S. Department of Justice;
- changes in the regulation or regulatory oversight of Entergy’s nuclear generating facilities and nuclear materials and fuel, including with respect to the planned, potential, or actual shutdown of nuclear generating facilities owned or operated by Entergy Wholesale Commodities, and the effects of new or existing safety or environmental concerns regarding nuclear power plants and nuclear fuel;
- resolution of pending or future applications, and related regulatory proceedings and litigation, for license renewals or modifications or other authorizations required of nuclear generating facilities and the effect of public and political opposition on these applications, regulatory proceedings, and litigation;
- the performance of and deliverability of power from Entergy’s generation resources, including the capacity factors at Entergy’s nuclear generating facilities;
- increases in costs and capital expenditures that could result from the commitment of substantial human and capital resources required for the operation and maintenance of Entergy’s nuclear generating facilities;
- Entergy’s ability to develop and execute on a point of view regarding future prices of electricity, natural gas, and other energy-related commodities;
- prices for power generated by Entergy’s merchant generating facilities and the ability to hedge, meet credit support requirements for hedges, sell power forward or otherwise reduce the market price risk associated with those facilities, including the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear plants, especially in light of the planned shutdown or sale of

each of these nuclear plants;

• the prices and availability of fuel and power Entergy must purchase for its Utility customers, and Entergy's ability to meet credit support requirements for fuel and power supply contracts;

• volatility and changes in markets for electricity, natural gas, uranium, emissions allowances, and other energy-related commodities, and the effect of those changes on Entergy and its customers;

iv

Table of Contents

FORWARD-LOOKING INFORMATION (Continued)

changes in law resulting from federal or state energy legislation or legislation subjecting energy derivatives used in hedging and risk management transactions to governmental regulation;

changes in environmental laws and regulations, agency positions or associated litigation, including requirements for reduced emissions of sulfur dioxide, nitrogen oxide, greenhouse gases, mercury, particulate matter, heat, and other regulated air and water emissions, requirements for waste management and disposal and for the remediation of contaminated sites, wetlands protection and permitting, and changes in costs of compliance with these environmental laws and regulations;

changes in laws and regulations, agency positions, or associated litigation related to protected species and associated critical habitat designations;

- the effects of changes in federal, state or local laws and regulations, and other governmental actions or policies, including changes in monetary, fiscal, tax, environmental, or energy policies;

uncertainty regarding the establishment of interim or permanent sites for spent nuclear fuel and nuclear waste storage and disposal and the level of spent fuel and nuclear waste disposal fees charged by the U.S. government or other providers related to such sites;

variations in weather and the occurrence of hurricanes and other storms and disasters, including uncertainties associated with efforts to remediate the effects of hurricanes, ice storms, or other weather events and the recovery of costs associated with restoration, including accessing funded storm reserves, federal and local cost recovery mechanisms, securitization, and insurance;

effects of climate change, including the potential for increases in sea levels or coastal land and wetland loss;

changes in the quality and availability of water supplies and the related regulation of water use and diversion;

Entergy's ability to manage its capital projects and operation and maintenance costs;

Entergy's ability to purchase and sell assets at attractive prices and on other attractive terms;

the economic climate, and particularly economic conditions in Entergy's Utility service area and the Northeast United States and events and circumstances that could influence economic conditions in those areas, including power prices, and the risk that anticipated load growth may not materialize;

federal income tax reform, including the enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, and its intended and unintended consequences on financial results and future cash flows, including the potential impact to credit ratings, which may affect Entergy's ability to borrow funds or increase the cost of borrowing in the future;

the effects of Entergy's strategies to reduce tax payments, especially in light of federal income tax reform;

changes in the financial markets and regulatory requirements for the issuance of securities, particularly as they affect access to capital and Entergy's ability to refinance existing securities, execute share repurchase programs, and fund investments and acquisitions;

actions of rating agencies, including changes in the ratings of debt and preferred stock, changes in general corporate ratings, and changes in the rating agencies' ratings criteria;

changes in inflation and interest rates;

the effect of litigation and government investigations or proceedings;

changes in technology, including with respect to new, developing, or alternative sources of generation such as distributed energy and energy storage, energy efficiency, demand side management and other measures that reduce load;

the effects, including increased security costs, of threatened or actual terrorism, cyber-attacks or data security breaches, natural or man-made electromagnetic pulses that affect transmission or generation infrastructure, accidents, and war or a catastrophic event such as a nuclear accident or a natural gas pipeline explosion;

Entergy's ability to attract and retain talented management, directors, and employees with specialized skills;

changes in accounting standards and corporate governance;

declines in the market prices of marketable securities and resulting funding requirements and the effects on benefits costs for Entergy's defined benefit pension and other postretirement benefit plans;

future wage and employee benefit costs, including changes in discount rates and returns on benefit plan assets;

changes in decommissioning trust fund values or earnings or in the timing of, requirements for, or cost to decommission Entergy's nuclear plant sites and the implementation of decommissioning of such sites following shutdown;

v

Table of Contents

FORWARD-LOOKING INFORMATION (Concluded)

the decision to cease merchant power generation at all Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear power plants by mid-2022, including the implementation of the planned shutdowns of Pilgrim, Indian Point 2, Indian Point 3, and Palisades;

the effectiveness of Entergy's risk management policies and procedures and the ability and willingness of its counterparties to satisfy their financial and performance commitments;

factors that could lead to impairment of long-lived assets; and

the ability to successfully complete strategic transactions Entergy may undertake, including mergers, acquisitions, divestitures, or restructurings, regulatory or other limitations imposed as a result of any such strategic transaction, and the success of the business following any such strategic transaction.

Table of Contents

DEFINITIONS

Certain abbreviations or acronyms used in the text and notes are defined below:

Abbreviation or Acronym	Term
AFUDC	Allowance for Funds Used During Construction
ALJ	Administrative Law Judge
ANO 1 and 2	Units 1 and 2 of Arkansas Nuclear One (nuclear), owned by Entergy Arkansas
APSC	Arkansas Public Service Commission
ASLB	Atomic Safety and Licensing Board, the board within the NRC that conducts hearings and performs other regulatory functions that the NRC authorizes
ASU	Accounting Standards Update issued by the FASB
Board	Board of Directors of Entergy Corporation
Cajun	Cajun Electric Power Cooperative, Inc.
capacity factor	Actual plant output divided by maximum potential plant output for the period
City Council	Council of the City of New Orleans, Louisiana
D.C. Circuit	U.S. Court of Appeals for the District of Columbia Circuit
DOE	United States Department of Energy
Entergy	Entergy Corporation and its direct and indirect subsidiaries
Entergy Corporation	Entergy Corporation, a Delaware corporation
Entergy Gulf States, Inc.	Predecessor company for financial reporting purposes to Entergy Gulf States Louisiana that included the assets and business operations of both Entergy Gulf States Louisiana and Entergy Texas Entergy Gulf States Louisiana, L.L.C., a Louisiana limited liability company formally created as part of the jurisdictional separation of Entergy Gulf States, Inc. and the successor company to Entergy Gulf States, Inc. for financial reporting purposes. The term is also used to refer to the Louisiana jurisdictional business of Entergy Gulf States, Inc., as the context requires. Effective October 1, 2015, the business of Entergy Gulf States Louisiana was combined with Entergy Louisiana. Entergy Louisiana, LLC, a Texas limited liability company formally created as part of the combination of Entergy Gulf States Louisiana and the company formerly known as Entergy Louisiana, LLC (Old Entergy Louisiana) into a single public utility company and the successor to Old Entergy Louisiana for financial reporting purposes.
Entergy Gulf States Louisiana	
Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Texas, Inc., a Texas corporation formally created as part of the jurisdictional separation of Entergy Gulf States, Inc. The term is also used to refer to the Texas jurisdictional business of Entergy Gulf States, Inc., as the context requires.
Entergy Texas	
Entergy Wholesale Commodities	Entergy's non-utility business segment primarily comprised of the ownership, operation, and decommissioning of nuclear power plants, the ownership of interests in non-nuclear power plants, and the sale of the electric power produced by its operating power plants to wholesale customers
EPA	United States Environmental Protection Agency
ERCOT	Electric Reliability Council of Texas
FASB	Financial Accounting Standards Board
FERC	Federal Energy Regulatory Commission
FitzPatrick	James A. FitzPatrick Nuclear Power Plant (nuclear), previously owned by an Entergy subsidiary in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities business segment, which was sold in March 2017
Grand Gulf	Unit No. 1 of Grand Gulf Nuclear Station (nuclear), 90% owned or leased by System Energy

Table of Contents

DEFINITIONS (Continued)

Abbreviation or Acronym	Term
GWh	Gigawatt-hour(s), which equals one million kilowatt-hours
Independence	Independence Steam Electric Station (coal), owned 16% by Entergy Arkansas, 25% by Entergy Mississippi, and 7% by Entergy Power, LLC
Indian Point 2	Unit 2 of Indian Point Energy Center (nuclear), owned by an Entergy subsidiary in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities business segment
Indian Point 3	Unit 3 of Indian Point Energy Center (nuclear), owned by an Entergy subsidiary in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities business segment
IRS	Internal Revenue Service
ISO	Independent System Operator
kV	Kilovolt
kW	Kilowatt, which equals one thousand watts
kWh	Kilowatt-hour(s)
LDEQ	Louisiana Department of Environmental Quality
LPSC	Louisiana Public Service Commission
Mcf	1,000 cubic feet of gas
MISO	Midcontinent Independent System Operator, Inc., a regional transmission organization
MMBtu	One million British Thermal Units
MPSC	Mississippi Public Service Commission
MW	Megawatt(s), which equals one thousand kilowatts
MWh	Megawatt-hour(s)
Nelson Unit 6	Unit No. 6 (coal) of the Nelson Steam Electric Generating Station, 70% of which is co-owned by Entergy Louisiana (57.5%) and Entergy Texas (42.5%) and 10.9% of which is owned by an Entergy subsidiary in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities business segment
Net debt to net capital ratio	Gross debt less cash and cash equivalents divided by total capitalization less cash and cash equivalents
Net MW in operation	Installed capacity owned and operated
NRC	Nuclear Regulatory Commission
NYPA	New York Power Authority
Palisades	Palisades Nuclear Plant (nuclear), owned by an Entergy subsidiary in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities business segment
Parent & Other	The portions of Entergy not included in the Utility or Entergy Wholesale Commodities segments, primarily consisting of the activities of the parent company, Entergy Corporation
Pilgrim	Pilgrim Nuclear Power Station (nuclear), owned by an Entergy subsidiary in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities business segment
PPA	Purchased power agreement or power purchase agreement
PRP	Potentially responsible party (a person or entity that may be responsible for remediation of environmental contamination)
PUCT	Public Utility Commission of Texas
Registrant Subsidiaries	Entergy Arkansas, Inc., Entergy Louisiana, LLC, Entergy Mississippi, Inc., Entergy New Orleans, LLC, Entergy Texas, Inc., and System Energy Resources, Inc.

Table of Contents

DEFINITIONS (Concluded)

Abbreviation or Acronym	Term
River Bend	River Bend Station (nuclear), owned by Entergy Louisiana
RTO	Regional transmission organization
SEC	Securities and Exchange Commission
System Agreement	Agreement, effective January 1, 1983, as modified, among the Utility operating companies relating to the sharing of generating capacity and other power resources. The agreement terminated effective August 2016.
System Energy	System Energy Resources, Inc.
TWh	Terawatt-hour(s), which equals one billion kilowatt-hours
Unit Power Sales Agreement	Agreement, dated as of June 10, 1982, as amended and approved by the FERC, among Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, and System Energy, relating to the sale of capacity and energy from System Energy's share of Grand Gulf
Utility	Entergy's business segment that generates, transmits, distributes, and sells electric power, with a small amount of natural gas distribution
Utility operating companies	Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, and Entergy Texas
Vermont Yankee	Vermont Yankee Nuclear Power Station (nuclear), owned by an Entergy subsidiary in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities business segment, which ceased power production in December 2014
Waterford 3	Unit No. 3 (nuclear) of the Waterford Steam Electric Station, 100% owned or leased by Entergy Louisiana
weather-adjusted usage	Electric usage excluding the effects of deviations from normal weather
White Bluff	White Bluff Steam Electric Generating Station, 57% owned by Entergy Arkansas

Table of Contents

(Page left blank intentionally)

x

Table of Contents

ENTERGY CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARIES

MANAGEMENT’S FINANCIAL DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS

Entergy operates primarily through two business segments: Utility and Entergy Wholesale Commodities.

The Utility business segment includes the generation, transmission, distribution, and sale of electric power in portions of Arkansas, Mississippi, Texas, and Louisiana, including the City of New Orleans; and operation of a small natural gas distribution business.

The Entergy Wholesale Commodities business segment includes the ownership, operation, and decommissioning of nuclear power plants located in the northern United States and the sale of the electric power produced by its operating plants to wholesale customers. Entergy Wholesale Commodities also provides services to other nuclear power plant owners and owns interests in non-nuclear power plants that sell the electric power produced by those plants to wholesale customers. See “Entergy Wholesale Commodities Exit from the Merchant Power Business” below for discussion of the operation and planned shutdown or sale of each of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear power plants.

Following are the percentages of Entergy’s consolidated revenues generated by its operating segments and the percentage of total assets held by them. Net income or loss generated by the operating segments is discussed in the sections that follow.

Segment	% of Revenue			% of Total Assets		
	2012	2016	2015	2012	2016	2015
Utility	85	83	82	92	89	86
Entergy Wholesale Commodities	15	17	18	12	15	18
Parent & Other	—	—	—	(4)	(4)	(4)

See Note 13 to the financial statements for further financial information regarding Entergy’s business segments.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Results of Operations

2017 Compared to 2016

Following are income statement variances for Utility, Entergy Wholesale Commodities, Parent & Other, and Entergy comparing 2017 to 2016 showing how much the line item increased or (decreased) in comparison to the prior period.

	Utility	Entergy Wholesale Commodities	Parent & Other (a)	Entergy
	(In Thousands)			
2016 Consolidated Net Income (Loss)	\$1,151,133	(\$1,493,124)	(\$222,512)	(\$564,503)
Net revenue (operating revenue less fuel expense, purchased power, and other regulatory charges/credits)	138,617	(73,433)	(16)	65,168
Other operation and maintenance	108,187	13,922	4,869	126,978
Asset write-offs, impairments, and related charges	—	(2,297,265)	—	(2,297,265)
Taxes other than income taxes	38,897	(14,657)	814	25,054
Depreciation and amortization	49,491	(6,731)	31	42,791
Gain on sale of asset	—	16,270	—	16,270
Other income	64,815	132,734	1,962	199,511
Interest expense	(10,245)	856	5,362	(4,027)
Other expenses	24,859	12,874	—	37,733
Income taxes	370,228	1,045,783	(56,182)	1,359,829
2017 Consolidated Net Income (Loss)	\$773,148	(\$172,335)	(\$175,460)	\$425,353

(a) Parent & Other includes eliminations, which are primarily intersegment activity.

Refer to "SELECTED FINANCIAL DATA - FIVE-YEAR COMPARISON OF ENTERGY CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARIES" which accompanies Entergy Corporation's financial statements in this report for further information with respect to operating statistics.

Results of operations for 2017 include: 1) \$538 million (\$350 million net-of-tax) of impairment charges due to costs being charged to expense as incurred as a result of the impaired value of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear plants' long-lived assets due to the significantly reduced remaining estimated operating lives associated with management's strategy to reduce the size of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' merchant fleet; 2) a reduction in net income of \$181 million, including a \$34 million net-of-tax reduction of regulatory liabilities, at Utility and \$397 million at Entergy Wholesale Commodities and an increase in net income of \$52 million at Parent and Other as a result of Entergy's re-measurement of its deferred tax assets and liabilities not subject to the ratemaking process due to the enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, in December 2017, which lowered the federal corporate income tax rate from 35% to 21%; and 3) a reduction in income tax expense, net of unrecognized tax benefits, of \$373 million as a result of a change in the tax classification of legal entities that own Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear power plants. See "MANAGEMENT'S FINANCIAL DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS - Entergy Wholesale Commodities Exit from the Merchant Power Business" below for a discussion of management's strategy to reduce the size of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' merchant fleet and see Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the impairment and related charges. See Note 3 to the financial statements for further discussion of the effects of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act and the change in the tax classification.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
 Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Results of operations for 2016 include: 1) \$2,836 million (\$1,829 million net-of-tax) of impairment and related charges primarily to write down the carrying values of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' Palisades, Indian Point 2, and Indian Point 3 plants and related assets to their fair values; 2) a reduction of income tax expense, net of unrecognized tax benefits, of \$238 million as a result of a change in the tax classification of a legal entity that owned one of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear power plants; income tax benefits as a result of the settlement of the 2010-2011 IRS audit, including a \$75 million tax benefit recognized by Entergy Louisiana related to the treatment of the Vidalia purchased power agreement and a \$54 million net benefit recognized by Entergy Louisiana related to the treatment of proceeds received in 2010 for the financing of Hurricane Gustav and Hurricane Ike storm costs pursuant to Louisiana Act 55; and 3) a reduction in expenses of \$100 million (\$64 million net-of-tax) due to the effects of recording in 2016 the final court decisions in several lawsuits against the DOE related to spent nuclear fuel storage costs. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the impairment and related charges, see Note 3 to the financial statements for additional discussion of the income tax items, and see Note 8 to the financial statements for discussion of the spent nuclear fuel litigation.

Net Revenue

Utility

Following is an analysis of the change in net revenue comparing 2017 to 2016.

	Amount (In Millions)
2016 net revenue	\$6,179
Retail electric price	91
Regulatory credit resulting from reduction of the federal corporate income tax rate	56
Grand Gulf recovery	27
Louisiana Act 55 financing savings obligation	17
Volume/weather	(61)
Other	9
2017 net revenue	\$6,318

The retail electric price variance is primarily due to:

the implementation of formula rate plan rates effective with the first billing cycle of January 2017 at Entergy Arkansas and an increase in base rates effective February 24, 2016, each as approved by the APSC. A significant portion of the base rate increase was related to the purchase of Power Block 2 of the Union Power Station in March 2016;

a provision recorded in 2016 related to the settlement of the Waterford 3 replacement steam generator prudence review proceeding;

the implementation of the transmission cost recovery factor rider at Entergy Texas, effective September 2016, and an increase in the transmission cost recovery factor rider rate, effective March 2017, as approved by the PUCT; and an increase in rates at Entergy Mississippi, as approved by the MPSC, effective with the first billing cycle of July 2016.

See Note 2 to the financial statements for further discussion of the rate proceedings and the Waterford 3 replacement steam generator prudence review proceeding. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the Union Power Station purchase.

3

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

The regulatory credit resulting from reduction of the federal corporate income tax rate variance is due to the reduction of the Vidalia purchased power agreement regulatory liability by \$30.5 million and the reduction of the Louisiana Act 55 financing savings obligation regulatory liabilities by \$25 million as a result of the enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, in December 2017, which lowered the federal corporate income tax rate from 35% to 21%. The effects of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act are discussed further in Note 3 to the financial statements.

The Grand Gulf recovery variance is primarily due to increased recovery of higher operating costs.

The Louisiana Act 55 financing savings obligation variance results from a regulatory charge in 2016 for tax savings to be shared with customers per an agreement approved by the LPSC. The tax savings resulted from the 2010-2011 IRS audit settlement on the treatment of the Louisiana Act 55 financing of storm costs for Hurricane Gustav and Hurricane Ike. See Note 3 to the financial statements for additional discussion of the settlement and benefit sharing.

The volume/weather variance is primarily due to the effect of less favorable weather on residential and commercial sales, partially offset by an increase in industrial usage. The increase in industrial usage is primarily due to new customers in the primary metals industry and expansion projects and an increase in demand for existing customers in the chlor-alkali industry.

Entergy Wholesale Commodities

Following is an analysis of the change in net revenue comparing 2017 to 2016.

	Amount (In Millions)
2016 net revenue	\$1,542
FitzPatrick sale	(158)
Nuclear volume	(89)
FitzPatrick reimbursement agreement	57
Nuclear fuel expenses	108
Other	9
2017 net revenue	\$1,469

As shown in the table above, net revenue for Entergy Wholesale Commodities decreased by approximately \$73 million in 2017 primarily due to the absence of net revenue from the FitzPatrick plant after it was sold to Exelon in March 2017 and lower volume in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear fleet resulting from more outage days in 2017 as compared to 2016. The decrease was partially offset by an increase resulting from the reimbursement agreement with Exelon pursuant to which Exelon reimbursed Entergy for specified out-of-pocket costs associated with preparing for the refueling and operation of FitzPatrick that otherwise would have been avoided had Entergy shut down FitzPatrick in January 2017 and a decrease in nuclear fuel expenses primarily related to the impairments of the Indian Point 2, Indian Point 3, and Palisades plants and related assets. Revenues received from Exelon in 2017 under the reimbursement agreement are offset by other operation and maintenance expenses and taxes other than income taxes and had no effect on net income. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the sale of FitzPatrick, the reimbursement agreement with Exelon, and the impairments and related charges.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
 Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Following are key performance measures for Entergy Wholesale Commodities for 2017 and 2016.

	2017	2016
Owned capacity (MW) (a)	3,962	4,800
GWh billed	30,501	35,881

Entergy Wholesale Commodities Nuclear Fleet

Capacity factor	83%	87%
GWh billed	28,178	33,551
Average energy and capacity revenue per MWh	\$50.04	\$47.31
Refueling Outage Days:		
FitzPatrick	42	—
Indian Point 2	—	102
Indian Point 3	66	—
Pilgrim	43	—
Palisades	27	—

(a) The reduction in owned capacity is due to Entergy's sale of the 838 MW FitzPatrick plant to Exelon in March 2017. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the sale of FitzPatrick.

Other Income Statement Items

Utility

Other operation and maintenance expenses increased from \$2,360 million for 2016 to \$2,468 million for 2017 primarily due to:

- an increase of \$46 million in nuclear generation expenses primarily due to higher nuclear labor costs, including contract labor, to position the nuclear fleet to meet its operational goals, including additional training and initiatives to support management's operational goals at Grand Gulf, partially offset by a decrease in regulatory compliance costs. The decrease in regulatory compliance costs is primarily related to additional NRC inspection activities in 2016 as a result of the NRC's March 2015 decision to move ANO into the "multiple/repetitive degraded cornerstone column" of the NRC's reactor oversight process action matrix. See Note 8 to the financial statements for a discussion of the ANO stator incident and subsequent NRC reviews;
- an increase of \$24 million in compensation and benefits costs primarily due to higher incentive-based compensation accruals in 2017 as compared to the prior year;
- an increase of \$20 million in transmission and distribution expenses due to higher vegetation maintenance costs; the effects of recording in 2016 final court decisions in several lawsuits against the DOE related to spent nuclear fuel storage costs. The damages awarded included the reimbursement of approximately \$19 million of spent nuclear fuel storage costs previously recorded as other operation and maintenance expense. See Note 8 to the financial statements for discussion of the spent nuclear fuel litigation; and
- the deferral in the first quarter 2016 of \$7.7 million of previously-incurred costs related to ANO post-Fukushima compliance and \$9.9 million of previously-incurred costs related to ANO flood barrier compliance, as approved by the APSC in February 2016 as part of the Entergy Arkansas 2015 rate case settlement. These costs are being amortized over a ten-year period beginning March 2016. See Note 2 to the financial statements for further discussion of the rate case settlement.

The increase was partially offset by a decrease of \$23 million in fossil-fueled generation expenses primarily due to lower long-term service agreement costs.

5

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Taxes other than income taxes increased primarily due to increases in ad valorem taxes, local franchise taxes, state franchise taxes, and employment taxes. Ad valorem taxes increased primarily due to higher assessments, including the assessment of ad valorem taxes on the Union Power Station beginning in 2017. Local franchise taxes increased primarily due to higher revenues in 2017 as compared to the prior year. State franchise taxes increased primarily due to a change in the Louisiana franchise tax law which became effective for 2017.

Depreciation and amortization expenses increased primarily due to additions to plant in service, including the Union Power Station purchased in March 2016. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the Union Power Station purchase.

Other income increased primarily due to higher realized gains in 2017 as compared to the prior year on the decommissioning trust fund investments, including portfolio rebalancing in 2017, and an increase in the allowance for equity funds used during construction due to higher construction work in progress in 2017, including the St. Charles Power Station project.

Other expenses increased primarily due to increases in deferred refueling outage amortization costs primarily associated with the most recent ANO plant outages compared to previous outages.

Entergy Wholesale Commodities

Other operation and maintenance expenses increased from \$915 million for 2016 to \$929 million for 2017 primarily due to:

FitzPatrick's nuclear refueling outage expenses and expenditures for capital assets being classified as other operation and maintenance expenses as a result of the sale and reimbursement agreements Entergy entered into with Exelon. These costs would have not been incurred absent the sale agreement with Exelon because Entergy planned to shut the plant down in January 2017. The expenses are offset by revenue realized pursuant to the reimbursement agreement and had no effect on net income. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the sale and reimbursement agreements;

the effect of recording in 2016 final court decisions in litigation against the DOE for the reimbursement of spent nuclear fuel storage costs, which reduced other operation and maintenance expenses in 2016 by \$60 million. See Note 8 to the financial statements for discussion of the spent nuclear fuel litigation; and
an increase of \$37 million in severance and retention costs in 2017 as compared to the prior year due to management's strategy to reduce the size of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' merchant fleet. See "MANAGEMENT'S FINANCIAL DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS - Entergy Wholesale Commodities Exit from the Merchant Power Business" below for a discussion of management's strategy to reduce the size of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' merchant fleet.

The increase was partially offset by a decrease due to the absence of other operation and maintenance expenses from the FitzPatrick plant after it was sold to Exelon in March 2017. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the sale of FitzPatrick.

The asset write-offs, impairments, and related charges variance is primarily due to \$538 million (\$350 million net-of-tax) of impairment charges in 2017 compared to \$2,836 million (\$1,829 million net-of-tax) of impairment and related charges in 2016. The impairment charges in 2017 are due to nuclear fuel spending, nuclear refueling outage spending, and expenditures for capital assets being charged to expense as incurred as a result of the impaired value of

the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear plants' long-lived assets due to the significantly reduced remaining estimated operating lives associated with management's strategy to reduce the size of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' merchant fleet. See "MANAGEMENT'S FINANCIAL DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS - Entergy Wholesale Commodities Exit from the Merchant Power Business" below for a discussion of management's strategy to reduce the size of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' merchant fleet. The impairment and related charges in 2016 were primarily to write down the carrying values of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' Palisades, Indian Point 2,

6

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

and Indian Point 3 plants and related assets to their fair values. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the impairments and related charges.

Taxes other than income taxes decreased primarily due to the absence of ad valorem taxes from the FitzPatrick plant after it was sold to Exelon in March 2017. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the sale of FitzPatrick.

The gain on sale of assets resulted from the sale in March 2017 of the 838 MW FitzPatrick plant to Exelon. Entergy sold the FitzPatrick plant for approximately \$110 million, which includes a \$10 million non-refundable signing fee paid in August 2016, in addition to the assumption by Exelon of certain liabilities related to the FitzPatrick plant, resulting in a pre-tax gain of \$16 million on the sale. See Note 14 to the financial statements for a discussion of the sale of FitzPatrick.

Other income increased primarily due to higher realized gains in 2017 as compared to the prior year on the decommissioning trust fund investments, including the result of portfolio rebalancing in 2017, and the increase in value realized upon the receipt from NYPA of the decommissioning trust funds for the Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick plants in January 2017. See Note 9 to the financial statements for discussion of the trust transfer agreement with NYPA.

Other expenses increased primarily due to increases in decommissioning expenses primarily as a result of a trust transfer agreement Entergy entered into with NYPA in August 2016, which closed in January 2017, to transfer the decommissioning trusts and decommissioning liabilities for the Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick plants to Entergy and revisions to the estimated decommissioning cost liabilities for the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' Indian Point 2 and Palisades plants as a result of revised decommissioning cost studies in the fourth quarter 2016. The increase was partially offset by a reduction in deferred refueling outage amortization costs related to the impairments of the Indian Point 2, Indian Point 3, and Palisades plants and related assets. See Note 9 to the financial statements for discussion of the trust transfer agreement with NYPA and the revised decommissioning cost studies. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the impairments and related charges.

Income Taxes

See Note 3 to the financial statements for a reconciliation of the federal statutory rate of 35% to the effective income tax rates, and for additional discussion regarding income taxes.

The effective income tax rate for 2017 was 56.1%. The difference in the effective income tax rate versus the statutory rate of 35% for 2017 was primarily due to the enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, signed by President Trump in December 2017, which changed the federal corporate income tax rate from 35% to 21% effective in 2018, partially offset by a change in the tax classification of legal entities that own Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear power plants, which resulted in both permanent and temporary differences under the income tax accounting standards. See Note 3 to the financial statements for further discussion of the effects of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act and the change in tax classification.

The effective income tax rate for 2016 was 59.1%. The difference in the effective income tax rate versus the statutory rate of 35% for 2016 was primarily due to a change in the tax classification of a legal entity that owned one of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear power plants and the reversal of a portion of the provision for uncertain tax positions as a result of the settlement of the 2010-2011 IRS audit, partially offset by state income taxes and certain book and tax differences related to utility plant items. See Note 3 to the financial statements for additional discussion

of the change in the tax classification and the tax settlement.

7

Table of ContentsEntergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

2016 Compared to 2015

Following are income statement variances for Utility, Entergy Wholesale Commodities, Parent & Other, and Entergy comparing 2016 to 2015 showing how much the line item increased or (decreased) in comparison to the prior period.

	Utility	Entergy Wholesale Commodities	Parent & Other	Entergy
	(In Thousands)			
2015 Consolidated Net Income (Loss)	\$1,114,516	(\$1,065,657)	(\$205,593)	(\$156,734)
Net revenue (operating revenue less fuel expense, purchased power, and other regulatory charges/credits)	350,528	(123,791)	(33)	226,704
Other operation and maintenance	(83,265)	15,269	9,726	(58,270)
Asset write-offs, impairments, and related charges	(68,672)	799,403	—	730,731
Taxes other than income taxes	(10,229)	(16,259)	(432)	(26,920)
Depreciation and amortization	49,600	(39,180)	(509)	9,911
Gain on sale of asset	—	(154,037)	—	(154,037)
Other income	15,153	8,666	4,281	28,100
Interest expense	14,414	(3,930)	12,417	22,901
Other expenses	19,589	(15,074)	—	4,515
Income taxes	407,627	(581,924)	(35)	(174,332)
2016 Consolidated Net Income (Loss)	\$1,151,133	(\$1,493,124)	(\$222,512)	(\$564,503)

Refer to "SELECTED FINANCIAL DATA - FIVE-YEAR COMPARISON OF ENTERGY CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARIES" which accompanies Entergy Corporation's financial statements in this report for further information with respect to operating statistics.

Results of operations for 2016 include \$2,836 million (\$1,829 million net-of-tax) of impairment and related charges primarily to write down the carrying values of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' Palisades, Indian Point 2, and Indian Point 3 plants and related assets to their fair values. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the impairment and related charges. Results of operations for 2016 also include a reduction of income tax expense, net of unrecognized tax benefits, of \$238 million as a result of a change in the tax classification of a legal entity that owned one of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear power plants; income tax benefits as a result of the settlement of the 2010-2011 IRS audit, including a \$75 million tax benefit recognized by Entergy Louisiana related to the treatment of the Vidalia purchased power agreement and a \$54 million net benefit recognized by Entergy Louisiana related to the treatment of proceeds received in 2010 for the financing of Hurricane Gustav and Hurricane Ike storm costs pursuant to Louisiana Act 55; and a reduction in expenses of \$100 million (\$64 million net-of-tax) due to the effects of recording in 2016 the final court decisions in several lawsuits against the DOE related to spent nuclear fuel storage costs. See Note 3 to the financial statements for additional discussion of the income tax items. See Note 8 to the financial statements for discussion of the spent nuclear fuel litigation.

Results of operations for 2015 include \$2,036 million (\$1,317 million net-of-tax) of impairment and related charges primarily to write down the carrying values of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' FitzPatrick, Pilgrim, and Palisades plants and related assets to their fair values. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the impairment and related charges. As a result of the Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana business

combination, results of operations for 2015 also include two items that occurred in October 2015: 1) a deferred tax asset and resulting net increase in tax basis of approximately \$334 million and 2) a regulatory liability of \$107 million

8

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
 Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

(\$66 million net-of-tax) as a result of customer credits to be realized by electric customers of Entergy Louisiana, consistent with the terms of the stipulated settlement in the business combination proceeding. See Note 2 to the financial statements for further discussion of the business combination and customer credits. Results of operations for 2015 also include the sale in December 2015 of the 583 MW Rhode Island State Energy Center for a realized gain of \$154 million (\$100 million net-of-tax) on the sale and the \$77 million (\$47 million net-of-tax) write-off and regulatory charges to recognize that a portion of the assets associated with the Waterford 3 replacement steam generator project is no longer probable of recovery. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the Rhode Island State Energy Center sale. See Note 2 to the financial statements for further discussion of the Waterford 3 replacement steam generator prudence review proceeding.

Net Revenue

Utility

Following is an analysis of the change in net revenue comparing 2016 to 2015.

	Amount (In Millions)
2015 net revenue	\$5,829
Retail electric price	289
Louisiana business combination customer credits	107
Volume/weather	14
Louisiana Act 55 financing savings obligation	(17)
Other	(43)
2016 net revenue	\$6,179

The retail electric price variance is primarily due to:

an increase in base rates at Entergy Arkansas, as approved by the APSC. The new rates were effective February 24, 2016 and began billing with the first billing cycle of April 2016. The increase included an interim base rate adjustment surcharge, effective with the first billing cycle of April 2016, to recover the incremental revenue requirement for the period February 24, 2016 through March 31, 2016. A significant portion of the increase was related to the purchase of Power Block 2 of the Union Power Station;

an increase in the purchased power and capacity acquisition cost recovery rider for Entergy New Orleans, as approved by the City Council, effective with the first billing cycle of March 2016, primarily related to the purchase of Power Block 1 of the Union Power Station;

an increase in formula rate plan revenues for Entergy Louisiana, implemented with the first billing cycle of March 2016, to collect the estimated first-year revenue requirement related to the purchase of Power Blocks 3 and 4 of the Union Power Station; and

an increase in revenues at Entergy Mississippi, as approved by the MPSC, effective with the first billing cycle of July 2016, and an increase in revenues collected through the storm damage rider.

See Note 2 to the financial statements for further discussion of the rate proceedings. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the Union Power Station purchase.

The Louisiana business combination customer credits variance is due to a regulatory liability of \$107 million recorded by Entergy in October 2015 as a result of the Entergy Gulf States Louisiana and Entergy Louisiana business combination. Consistent with the terms of the stipulated settlement in the business combination proceeding, electric customers of Entergy Louisiana will realize customer credits associated with the business combination; accordingly, in October 2015, Entergy recorded a regulatory liability of \$107 million (\$66 million net-of-tax). These costs are being

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

amortized over a nine-year period beginning December 2015. See Note 2 to the financial statements for further discussion of the business combination and customer credits.

The volume/weather variance is primarily due to the effect of more favorable weather during the unbilled period and an increase in industrial usage, partially offset by the effect of less favorable weather on residential sales. The increase in industrial usage is primarily due to expansion projects, primarily in the chemicals industry, and increased demand from new customers, primarily in the industrial gases industry.

The Louisiana Act 55 financing savings obligation variance results from a regulatory charge for tax savings to be shared with customers per an agreement approved by the LPSC. The tax savings resulted from the 2010-2011 IRS audit settlement on the treatment of the Louisiana Act 55 financing of storm costs for Hurricane Gustav and Hurricane Ike. See Note 3 to the financial statements for additional discussion of the settlement and benefit sharing.

Included in Other is a provision of \$23 million recorded in 2016 related to the settlement of the Waterford 3 replacement steam generator prudence review proceeding, offset by a provision of \$32 million recorded in 2015 related to the uncertainty at that time associated with the resolution of the Waterford 3 replacement steam generator prudence review proceeding. See Note 2 to the financial statements for a discussion of the Waterford 3 replacement steam generator prudence review proceeding.

Entergy Wholesale Commodities

Following is an analysis of the change in net revenue comparing 2016 to 2015.

	Amount (In Millions)
2015 net revenue	\$1,666
Nuclear realized price changes	(149)
Rhode Island State Energy Center	(44)
Nuclear volume	(36)
FitzPatrick reimbursement agreement	41
Nuclear fuel expenses	68
Other	(4)
2016 net revenue	\$1,542

As shown in the table above, net revenue for Entergy Wholesale Commodities decreased by approximately \$124 million in 2016 primarily due to:

lower realized wholesale energy prices and lower capacity prices, the amortization of the Palisades below-market PPA, and Vermont Yankee capacity revenue. The effect of the amortization of the Palisades below-market PPA and Vermont Yankee capacity revenue on the net revenue variance from 2015 to 2016 is minimal;

the sale of the Rhode Island State Energy Center in December 2015. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the Rhode Island State Energy Center sale; and

lower volume in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear fleet resulting from more refueling outage days in 2016 as compared to 2015 and larger exercise of resupply options in 2016 as compared to 2015. See "Nuclear Matters - Indian Point" below for discussion of the extended Indian Point 2 outage in the second quarter 2016.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
 Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

The decrease was partially offset by:

an increase resulting from the reimbursement agreement with Exelon pursuant to which Exelon reimbursed Entergy for specified out-of-pocket costs associated with preparing for the refueling and operation of FitzPatrick that otherwise would have been avoided had Entergy shut down FitzPatrick in January 2017. Revenues received from Exelon under the reimbursement agreement are offset in nuclear fuel expenses and other operation and maintenance expenses and have no material effect on net income. See "Entergy Wholesale Commodities Exit from the Merchant Power Business - Sale of FitzPatrick" below for further discussion of the reimbursement agreement; and a decrease in nuclear fuel expenses primarily related to the impairments of the FitzPatrick, Pilgrim, and Palisades plants and related assets. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the impairments.

Following are key performance measures for Entergy Wholesale Commodities for 2016 and 2015.

	2016	2015
Owned capacity (MW) (a)	4,800	4,880
GWh billed	35,881	39,745

Entergy Wholesale Commodities Nuclear Fleet

Capacity factor	87%	91%
GWh billed	33,551	35,859
Average energy and capacity revenue per MWh	\$47.31	\$50.29
Refueling Outage Days:		
Indian Point 2	102	—
Indian Point 3	—	23
Palisades	—	32
Pilgrim	—	34

(a) The reduction in owned capacity is due to Entergy's sale of its 50% membership interest in Top Deer Wind Ventures, LLC in November 2016. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the sale.

Other Income Statement Items

Utility

Other operation and maintenance expenses decreased from \$2,443 million for 2015 to \$2,360 million for 2016 primarily due to:

a decrease of \$78 million in compensation and benefits costs primarily due to a decrease in net periodic pension and other postretirement benefits costs as a result of an increase in the discount rate used to value the benefit liabilities and a refinement in the approach used to estimate the service cost and interest cost components of pension and other postretirement costs. See "Critical Accounting Estimates" below and Note 11 to the financial statements for further discussion of pension and other postretirement benefit costs;

the effects of recording in 2016 final court decisions in several lawsuits against the DOE related to spent nuclear fuel storage costs. The damages awarded include the reimbursement of approximately \$19 million of spent nuclear fuel storage costs previously recorded as other operation and maintenance expense. See Note 8 to the financial statements for discussion of the spent nuclear fuel litigation;

the deferral in 2016 of \$7.7 million of previously-incurred costs related to ANO post-Fukushima compliance and \$9.9 million of previously-incurred costs related to ANO flood barrier compliance, as approved by the APSC in February

2016 as part of the Entergy Arkansas 2015 rate case settlement. These costs are being

11

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

amortized over a ten-year period beginning March 2016. See Note 2 to the financial statements for further discussion of the rate case settlement; and
a decrease of \$13 million in energy efficiency costs, including the effects of true-ups to energy efficiency filings for fixed costs to be collected from customers and incentives recognized as a result of participation in energy efficiency programs.

The decrease was partially offset by an increase of \$61 million in nuclear generation expenses primarily due to higher nuclear labor costs, including contract labor, and an overall higher scope of work done during plant outages in 2016 as compared to prior year.

The asset write-offs, impairments, and related charges variance is due to the following activity:

- the \$45 million (\$28 million net-of-tax) write-off in 2015 to recognize that a portion of the assets associated with the Waterford 3 replacement steam generator project was no longer probable of recovery; and
- the \$23.5 million (\$15.3 million net-of-tax) write-off in 2015 of the regulatory asset associated with the Spindletop gas storage facility as a result of the approval of the System Agreement termination settlement agreement.

See Note 2 to the financial statements for further discussion of the asset write-offs.

Depreciation and amortization expenses increased primarily due to additions to plant in service, including the Union Power Station purchased in March 2016, partially offset by the effects of recording the final court decisions in several lawsuits against the DOE related to spent nuclear fuel storage costs. The damages awarded include the reimbursement of approximately \$11 million in 2016 of spent nuclear fuel storage costs previously recorded as depreciation. See Note 8 to the financial statements for discussion of the spent nuclear fuel litigation.

Other expenses increased primarily due to an increase in nuclear refueling outage expenses as a result of amortization of higher costs associated with refueling outages and increases in decommissioning expenses in 2016 primarily due to revised decommissioning cost studies in 2015 for Grand Gulf and Waterford 3.

Entergy Wholesale Commodities

Other operation and maintenance expenses increased from \$899 million for 2015 to \$915 million for 2016 primarily due to:

- an increase of \$60 million in severance and retention costs related to the planned shutdown or sale of the Pilgrim and FitzPatrick plants. See "Entergy Wholesale Commodities Exit From the Merchant Power Business" below for a discussion of management's strategy to reduce the size of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' merchant fleet; \$41 million associated with preparing to refuel FitzPatrick in January 2017. Exelon reimbursed Entergy for these costs in accordance with the reimbursement agreement discussed in "Entergy Wholesale Commodities Exit From the Merchant Power Business - Sale of FitzPatrick" below; and
- an increase of \$26 million in costs related to Pilgrim's response to a planned NRC enhanced inspection as a result of the NRC placing Pilgrim in its "multiple/repetitive degraded cornerstone column" (Column 4) of its Reactor Oversight Process Action Matrix in September 2015. See Note 8 to the financial statements for further discussion of the NRC's decision and Pilgrim's response.

The increase was partially offset by:

the effects of recording the final court decisions in several lawsuits against the DOE related to spent nuclear fuel storage costs. The damages awarded include the reimbursement of approximately \$60 million in 2016 compared to the reimbursement of approximately \$2 million in 2015 of spent nuclear fuel storage costs

12

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

previously recorded as other operation and maintenance expenses. See Note 8 to the financial statements for discussion of the spent nuclear fuel litigation;

- a decrease of \$32 million as a result of the sale of the Rhode Island State Energy Center in December 2015. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the Rhode Island State Energy Center sale; and
- a decrease of \$21 million in compensation and benefits costs primarily due to a decrease in net periodic pension and other postretirement benefits costs as a result of an increase in the discount rate used to value the benefit liabilities and
- a refinement in the approach used to estimate the service cost and interest cost components of pension and other postretirement costs. See "Critical Accounting Estimates" below and Note 11 to the financial statements for further discussion of pension and other postretirement benefit costs.

The asset write-offs, impairments, and related charges variance is due to \$2,836 million (\$1,829 million net-of-tax) in 2016 of impairment and related charges primarily to write down the carrying values of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' Palisades, Indian Point 2, and Indian Point 3 plants and related assets to their fair values, partially offset by \$2,036 million (\$1,317 million net-of-tax) in 2015 of impairment and related charges primarily to write down the carrying values of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' FitzPatrick, Pilgrim, and Palisades plants and related assets to their fair values. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of these charges.

Depreciation and amortization expenses decreased primarily due to:

- decreases in depreciable asset balances as a result of the impairments of the FitzPatrick, Pilgrim, and Palisades plants. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the impairments;
- the effects of recording the final court decisions in several lawsuits against the DOE related to spent nuclear fuel storage costs. The damages awarded include the reimbursement of approximately \$15 million in 2016 compared to the reimbursement of approximately \$4 million in 2015 of spent nuclear fuel storage costs previously recorded as depreciation. See Note 8 to the financial statements for discussion of the spent nuclear fuel litigation; and
- a decrease in depreciable asset balances as a result of the sale of the Rhode Island State Energy Center in December 2015. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the Rhode Island State Energy Center sale.

The gain on sale of asset resulted from the sale in December 2015 of the 583 MW Rhode Island State Energy Center in Johnston, Rhode Island, a business wholly-owned by Entergy in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities segment. Entergy sold the Rhode Island State Energy Center for approximately \$490 million and realized a pre-tax gain of \$154 million on the sale. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the Rhode Island State Energy Center sale.

Other expenses decreased primarily due to the reduction in deferred refueling outage amortization costs related to the impairments of the FitzPatrick, Pilgrim, and Palisades plants and related assets, partially offset by increases in decommissioning expenses primarily as a result of a trust transfer agreement Entergy entered into with NYPA in August 2016 to transfer the decommissioning trusts and decommissioning liabilities for the Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick plants to Entergy and a revision to the estimated decommissioning cost liability for the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' Pilgrim plant as a result of a revised decommissioning cost study in 2015. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the impairments and related charges and Note 9 to the financial statements for further discussion of nuclear decommissioning costs.

Income Taxes

See Note 3 to the financial statements for a reconciliation of the federal statutory rate of 35% to the effective income tax rates, and for additional discussion regarding income taxes.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

The effective income tax rate for 2016 was 59.1%. The difference in the effective income tax rate versus the statutory rate of 35% for 2016 was primarily due to a change in the tax classification of a legal entity that owned one of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear power plants and the reversal of a portion of the provision for uncertain tax positions as a result of the settlement of the 2010-2011 IRS audit, partially offset by state income taxes and certain book and tax differences related to utility plant items. See Note 3 to the financial statements for additional discussion of the change in the tax classification and the tax settlement.

The effective income tax rate for 2015 was 80.4%. The difference in the effective income tax rate versus the statutory rate of 35% for 2015 was primarily due to the tax effects of the Louisiana business combination. See Note 3 to the financial statements for further discussion of the tax effects of the Louisiana business combination.

Income Tax Legislation

On December 22, 2017, President Trump signed into law H.R. 1, also known as the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act (the Act). As a result of the Act, Entergy and the Registrant Subsidiaries re-measured their deferred tax assets and liabilities in December 2017 to reflect the reduction in the federal corporate income tax rate from 35% to 21% that is effective January 1, 2018. Note 3 to the financial statements contains additional discussion of the effect of the Act on 2017 results of operations and financial position, the provisions of the Act, and the uncertainties associated with accounting for the Act, and Note 2 to the financial statements discusses proceedings commenced or other responses by Entergy's regulators to the Act.

On a going forward basis, after going through the appropriate regulatory processes Entergy expects the Act to reduce its operating cash flows because the lower federal corporate income tax rate will result in lower income tax expense collected in revenues and as excess deferred income taxes are returned to customers. In general, rate base is expected to increase over time as a consequence of the Act as the excess deferred income taxes are returned to customers. Entergy expects to finance its incremental cash requirements as a consequence of these changes through a combination of Registrant Subsidiary debt and Entergy Corporation debt and equity. Entergy Corporation expects the equity portion of this financing to be approximately \$1 billion, and currently expects to issue all of this equity before the end of 2019. It is expected that certain credit metrics that incorporate operating cash flows or debt outstanding will be adversely affected by the effects of the Act.

The amount and timing of the earnings and cash effects of the Act and the financing of the incremental cash requirements will depend upon regulatory treatment of the effects of the Act. The Registrant Subsidiaries will work directly with their respective regulators to determine the appropriate path forward in each jurisdiction. Potential regulatory options that may be considered include:

- determining the period over which certain income tax benefits are provided to customers;
- accelerating depreciation or amortization for certain assets or asset classes; and
- increasing or modifying capital investments.

Entergy Wholesale Commodities Exit from the Merchant Power Business

Entergy management has undertaken a strategy to manage and reduce the risk of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities business, which includes taking actions to reduce the size of the merchant fleet. Management evaluated the challenges for each of the plants based on a variety of factors such as their market for both energy and capacity, their size, their contracted positions, and the amount of investment required to continue to operate and maintain the safety and

integrity of the plants, including the estimated asset retirement costs. Management continues to look for ways to mitigate the operational and decommissioning risks associated with the merchant power business. Assumptions regarding the operating life of the plants and the decommissioning timeline and process continue to be evaluated. Changes to current assumptions could result in revisions to the asset retirement obligations and affect compliance with certain NRC minimum financial assurance requirements for meeting obligations to decommission the plants. Increases in the asset retirement obligations could result in an increase in operating expense in the period of a revision.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
 Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Assumptions regarding the possibility that a plant may have an operating life shorter than previously assumed will likely result in the need for additional contributions to decommissioning trust funds, or the posting of parent guarantees, letters of credit, or other surety mechanisms.

Entergy Wholesale Commodities includes the ownership of the following nuclear reactors:

	Location	Market	Capacity	Planned Transaction
Vermont Yankee	Vernon, VT	ISO-NE	605 MW	Plant in decommissioning phase, planned sale in 2018
Pilgrim	Plymouth, MA	ISO-NE	688 MW	Planned shutdown in 2019
Indian Point 2	Buchanan, NY	NYISO	1,028 MW	Planned shutdown in 2020
Indian Point 3	Buchanan, NY	NYISO	1,041 MW	Planned shutdown in 2021
Palisades	Covert, MI	MISO	811 MW	Planned shutdown in 2022

As discussed below, Entergy sold the FitzPatrick nuclear power plant to Exelon in March 2017. Entergy Wholesale Commodities also includes the ownership of two non-operating nuclear facilities, Big Rock Point in Michigan and Indian Point 1 in New York that were acquired when Entergy purchased the Palisades and Indian Point 2 nuclear plants, respectively. These facilities are in various stages of the decommissioning process. In addition, Entergy Wholesale Commodities provides operations and management services, including decommissioning services, to nuclear power plants owned by other utilities in the United States. A relatively minor portion of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities business is the ownership of interests in non-nuclear power plants that sell the electric power produced by those plants to wholesale customers.

Shutdown and Planned Sale of Vermont Yankee

On December 29, 2014, the Vermont Yankee plant ceased power production and entered its decommissioning phase. In November 2016, Entergy entered into an agreement to sell 100% of the membership interests in Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee, LLC to a subsidiary of NorthStar. Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee is the owner of the Vermont Yankee plant and is in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities segment. The sale of Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee to NorthStar will include the transfer of the nuclear decommissioning trust fund and the asset retirement obligation for the spent fuel management and decommissioning of the plant.

Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee has an outstanding credit facility with borrowing capacity of \$145 million to pay for dry fuel storage costs. This credit facility is guaranteed by Entergy Corporation. At or before closing, a subsidiary of Entergy will assume the obligations under the existing credit facility or enter into a new credit facility, and Entergy will guarantee the credit facility. At the closing of the sale transaction, NorthStar will pay \$1,000 for the membership interests in Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee, and NorthStar will cause Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee to issue a promissory note to an Entergy affiliate. The amount of the promissory note issued will be equal to the amount drawn under the credit facility or the amount drawn under the new credit facility, plus borrowing fees and costs incurred by Entergy in connection with such facility. The principal amount drawn under the outstanding credit facility was \$104 million as of December 31, 2017, and the net book value of Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee, including unrealized gains on the decommissioning trust fund, as of December 31, 2017, was approximately \$123 million.

Entergy plans to transfer all spent nuclear fuel to dry cask storage by the end of 2018 in advance of the planned transaction close. Under the sale agreement and related agreements to be entered into at the closing, NorthStar will commit to initiate decommissioning and site restoration by 2021 and complete those activities by 2030. The original planned completion date, as outlined in Entergy's Post Shutdown Decommissioning Activities Report filed with the NRC, was 2075. Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee, under NorthStar ownership, will be required to repay the

promissory note issued to Entergy with certain of the proceeds from the recovery of damages under its claims against the DOE related to spent nuclear fuel disposal, with any balance remaining due at partial site release, subject to extension not to exceed two years from partial site release.

15

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

The transaction is subject to certain closing conditions, including approval by the NRC; approval by the State of Vermont Public Utility Commission, including approval of site restoration standards that have been proposed as part of the transaction; the transfer of all spent nuclear fuel to dry fuel storage on the independent spent fuel storage installation; and that the market value of the fund assets held in the decommissioning trust fund for the Vermont Yankee Nuclear Power Station, less the hypothetical income tax on the aggregate unrealized net gain of such fund assets at closing, is equal to or exceeds \$451.95 million, subject to adjustments. Entergy has the option to contribute to the decommissioning trust fund if the value is less than \$451.95 million, subject to adjustments. The transaction is planned to close by the end of 2018.

Sale of Rhode Island State Energy Center

In December 2015, Entergy sold the Rhode Island State Energy Center, a 583 MW natural gas-fired combined-cycle generating plant owned by Entergy in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities segment. Entergy sold the Rhode Island State Energy Center for approximately \$490 million and realized a pre-tax gain of \$154 million on the sale.

Sale of Top Deer Investment

In November 2016, Entergy sold its 50% membership interest in Top Deer Wind Ventures, LLC, a wind-powered electric generation joint venture owned by Entergy in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities segment and accounted for as an equity method investment. Entergy sold its 50% membership interest in Top Deer for approximately \$0.5 million and realized a pre-tax loss of \$0.2 million on the sale.

Sale of FitzPatrick

In October 2015, Entergy determined that it would close the FitzPatrick plant. The original expectation was to shut down the FitzPatrick plant at the end of its fuel cycle in January 2017. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the impairment charges associated with the decision to cease operations earlier than expected.

In August 2016, Entergy entered into a trust transfer agreement with NYPA to transfer the decommissioning trust funds and decommissioning liabilities for the Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick plants to Entergy. When Entergy purchased Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick in 2000 from NYPA, NYPA retained the decommissioning trust funds and the decommissioning liabilities. NYPA and Entergy subsidiaries executed decommissioning agreements, which specified their decommissioning obligations. NYPA had the right to require the Entergy subsidiaries to assume each of the decommissioning liabilities provided that it assigned the corresponding decommissioning trust, up to a specified level, to the Entergy subsidiaries. Under the original agreements, if the decommissioning liabilities were retained by NYPA, the Entergy subsidiaries would perform the decommissioning of the plants at a price equal to the lesser of a pre-specified level or the amount in the decommissioning trust funds. At the time of the acquisition of the plants Entergy recorded a contract asset that represented an estimate of the present value of the difference between the stipulated contract amount for decommissioning the plants less the decommissioning costs estimated in independent decommissioning cost studies. The asset was increased by monthly accretion based on the applicable discount rate necessary to ultimately provide for the estimated future value of the decommissioning contract. The monthly accretion was recorded as interest income. As a result of the agreement with NYPA, in the third quarter 2016, Entergy removed the contract asset from its balance sheet, and recorded receivables for the beneficial interests in the decommissioning trust funds and asset retirement obligations for the decommissioning liabilities. The asset retirement obligations are accreted monthly through a charge to decommissioning expense. The decommissioning trust funds for the Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick plants were transferred to Entergy by NYPA in January 2017. See Note 9 to the financial

statements for further discussion of Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick's decommissioning liabilities and see Note 16 to the financial statements for further discussion of the receivables for the beneficial interests in Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick's decommissioning trust funds as of December 31, 2016.

In August 2016, Entergy entered into an agreement to sell the FitzPatrick plant to Exelon. NRC approval of the sale was received in March 2017. The transaction closed in March 2017 for a purchase price of \$110 million, which

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

included a \$10 million non-refundable signing fee paid in August 2016, in addition to the assumption by Exelon of certain liabilities related to the FitzPatrick plant, resulting in a pre-tax gain on the sale of \$16 million. At the transaction close, Exelon paid an additional \$8 million for the proration of certain expenses prepaid by Entergy. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the sale of FitzPatrick. As discussed in Note 3 to the financial statements, as a result of the sale of FitzPatrick, Entergy re-determined the plant's tax basis, resulting in a \$44 million income tax benefit in the first quarter 2017.

Planned Shutdown of Pilgrim

In October 2015, Entergy determined that it would close the Pilgrim plant. The decision came after management's extensive analysis of the economics and operating life of the plant following the NRC's decision in September 2015 to place the plant in its "multiple/repetitive degraded cornerstone column" (Column 4) of its Reactor Oversight Process Action Matrix. The Pilgrim plant is expected to cease operations on May 31, 2019, at the end of its current fuel cycle. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the impairment charges associated with the decision to cease operations earlier than expected and see Note 8 for further discussion on the placement of Pilgrim in Column 4.

Planned Shutdown of Indian Point 2 and Indian Point 3

Indian Point 2 and Indian Point 3 have been involved, and have faced opposition, in extensive licensing proceedings. In January 2017, Entergy announced that it reached a settlement with New York State to shut down Indian Point 2 by April 30, 2020 and Indian Point 3 by April 30, 2021. See further discussion of the licensing proceedings and the settlement reached with New York State in "Entergy Wholesale Commodities Authorizations to Operate Indian Point" below.

As discussed above, in August 2016, Entergy entered into a trust transfer agreement with NYPA to transfer the decommissioning trust fund and decommissioning liability for the Indian Point 3 plant to Entergy. The decommissioning trust fund for the Indian Point 3 plant was transferred to Entergy by NYPA in January 2017.

See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the impairment charges associated with management's evaluation of alternatives to the continued operation of the Indian Point plants.

Planned Shutdown of Palisades

Most of the Palisades output is sold under a power purchase agreement (PPA) with Consumers Energy, entered into when the plant was acquired in 2007, that is scheduled to expire in 2022. The PPA prices currently exceed market prices and escalate each year, up to \$61.50/MWh in 2022. In December 2016, Entergy reached an agreement with Consumers Energy to amend the existing PPA to terminate early, on May 31, 2018. Pursuant to the agreement to amend the PPA, Consumers Energy would pay Entergy \$172 million for the early termination of the PPA. The PPA amendment agreement was subject to regulatory approvals, including approval by the Michigan Public Service Commission. Separately, Entergy intended to shut down the Palisades nuclear power plant permanently on October 1, 2018, after refueling in the spring of 2017 and operating through the end of that fuel cycle.

In September 2017 the Michigan Public Service Commission issued an order conditionally approving the PPA amendment transaction, but only granting Consumers Energy recovery of \$136.6 million of the \$172 million requested early termination payment. As a result, Entergy and Consumers Energy agreed to terminate the PPA amendment agreement. Entergy will continue to operate Palisades under the current PPA with Consumers Energy, instead of shutting down in the fall of 2018 as previously planned. Entergy intends to shut down the Palisades nuclear

power plant permanently on May 31, 2022. As a result of the change in expected operating life of the plant, the expected probability-weighted undiscounted net cash flows as of September 30, 2017 exceeded the carrying value of the plant and related assets. Accordingly, nuclear fuel spending, nuclear refueling outage spending, and expenditures for capital assets incurred at Palisades after September 30, 2017 are no longer charged to expense as incurred, but recorded as

17

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

assets and depreciated or amortized, subject to the typical periodic impairment reviews prescribed in the accounting rules. See Note 9 to the financial statements for discussion of the associated asset retirement obligation revision. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the updated calculation of the liability amortization associated with the PPA and discussion of the impairment charges associated with the decision to cease operations earlier than expected.

Costs Associated with Entergy Wholesale Commodities Strategic Transactions

Entergy incurred approximately \$113 million in costs in 2017 and \$95 million in costs in 2016 associated with management's strategy to reduce the size of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' merchant fleet, primarily employee retention and severance expenses and other benefits-related costs, and contracted economic development contributions. Entergy expects to incur employee retention and severance expenses of approximately \$165 million in 2018, and approximately \$205 million from 2019 through mid-2022 associated with these strategic transactions. See Note 13 to the financial statements for further discussion of these costs.

In 2017, Entergy Wholesale Commodities incurred impairment charges related to nuclear fuel spending, nuclear refueling outage spending, and expenditures for capital assets of \$0.5 billion. These costs were charged to expense as incurred as a result of the impaired value of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear plants' long-lived assets due to the significantly reduced remaining estimated operating lives associated with management's strategy to reduce the size of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' merchant fleet. Entergy expects to continue to incur costs associated with nuclear fuel-related spending and expenditures for capital assets and, except for Palisades, expects to continue to charge these costs to expense as incurred because Entergy expects the value of the plants to continue to be impaired. In 2016, Entergy Wholesale Commodities incurred impairment charges of \$2.8 billion primarily to write down the carrying values of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' Palisades, Indian Point 2, and Indian Point 3 plants and related assets to their fair values. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of these impairment charges.

Entergy Wholesale Commodities Authorizations to Operate Indian Point

In April 2007, Entergy submitted to the NRC a joint application to renew the operating licenses for Indian Point 2 and Indian Point 3 for an additional 20 years. The original expiration dates of the NRC operating licenses for Indian Point 2 and Indian Point 3 were in September 2013 and December 2015, respectively. While the NRC staff reviews the license renewal applications, Indian Point 2 and Indian Point 3's initial license terms have expired and the plants are operating under "timely renewal," which is a federal statutory rule of general applicability providing for extension of a license for which a renewal application has been timely filed with the licensing agency.

In January 2017, Entergy reached a settlement with New York State, several State agencies, and Riverkeeper, Inc., under which Indian Point 2 and Indian Point 3 will cease commercial operation by April 30, 2020 and April 30, 2021, respectively, subject to certain conditions, including New York State's withdrawal of opposition to Indian Point's license renewals and issuance of contested permits and similar authorizations. See Note 14 to the financial statements for a discussion of the impairment and related charges associated with the settlement with New York State.

The Indian Point settlement required New York State agencies to issue environmental certifications needed for license renewal and a renewed water discharge permit based on current plant configuration. It also required the New York State Attorney General and Riverkeeper to withdraw their contentions pending before the Atomic Safety and Licensing Board (ASLB). In exchange, Entergy commits to cease commercial operation of Indian Point 2 by April 30, 2020 and Indian Point 3 by April 30, 2021. These actions have been completed, all New York State approvals

required for the NRC to issue renewed licenses have been granted, and the ASLB has terminated proceedings before it following the withdrawal of pending contentions. The NRC is not expected to issue renewed licenses earlier than third quarter 2018, as its staff must complete updates to the record on environmental and safety matters (a supplement to the final supplemental environmental impact statement and a supplement to the final safety evaluation report).

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
 Management’s Financial Discussion and Analysis

Operations may be extended up to four additional years for each unit by mutual agreement of Entergy and New York State based on an exigent reliability need for Indian Point generation. In accordance with the FERC-approved tariff of the New York Independent System Operator (NYISO), Entergy submitted to the NYISO a notice of generator deactivation based on the dates in the settlement (no later than April 30, 2020 for Indian Point Unit 2 and April 30, 2021 for Indian Point Unit 3). In December 2017, NYISO issued a report stating there will not be a system reliability need following the deactivation of Indian Point. The NYISO also has advised that it will perform an analysis of the potential competitive impacts of the proposed retirement under provisions of its tariff. The deadline for the NYISO to make a withholding determination is in dispute and is pending before the FERC.

In addition to contractually agreeing to cease commercial operations early, in February 2017 Entergy filed with the NRC an amendment to its license renewal application changing the term of the requested licenses to coincide with the latest possible extension by mutual agreement based on exigent reliability needs: April 30, 2024 for Indian Point 2 and April 30, 2025 for Indian Point 3. If Entergy reasonably determines that the NRC will treat the amendment other than as a routine amendment, Entergy may withdraw the amendment.

Other provisions of the settlement include termination of all then-existing investigations of Indian Point by the agencies signing the agreement, which include the New York State Department of Environmental Conservation, the New York State Department of State, the New York State Department of Public Service, the New York State Department of Health, and the New York State Attorney General. The settlement recognizes the right of New York State agencies to pursue new investigations and enforcement actions with respect to new circumstances or existing conditions that become materially exacerbated.

Another provision of the settlement obligates Entergy to establish a \$15 million fund for environmental projects and community support. Apportionment and allocation of funds to beneficiaries are to be determined by mutual agreement of New York State and Entergy. The settlement recognizes New York State’s right to perform an annual inspection of Indian Point, with scope and timing to be determined by mutual agreement.

In May 2017 a plaintiff filed two parallel state court appeals challenging New York State’s actions in signing and implementing the Indian Point settlement with Entergy on the basis that the State failed to perform sufficient environmental analysis of its actions. All signatories to the settlement agreement, including the Entergy affiliates that hold NRC licenses for Indian Point, were named. The appeals were voluntarily dismissed in November 2017.

Liquidity and Capital Resources

This section discusses Entergy’s capital structure, capital spending plans and other uses of capital, sources of capital, and the cash flow activity presented in the cash flow statement.

Capital Structure

Entergy’s capitalization is balanced between equity and debt, as shown in the following table. The increase in the debt to capital ratio for Entergy as of December 31, 2017 is primarily due to an increase in commercial paper outstanding in 2017 as compared to 2016.

	2017	2016
Debt to capital	67.1%	64.8%
Effect of excluding securitization bonds	(0.8%)	(1.0%)
Debt to capital, excluding securitization bonds (a)	66.3%	63.8%
Effect of subtracting cash	(1.1%)	(2.0%)

Net debt to net capital, excluding securitization bonds (a) 65.2% 61.8%

(a) Calculation excludes the Arkansas, Louisiana, New Orleans, and Texas securitization bonds, which are non-recourse to Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy New Orleans, and Entergy Texas, respectively.

19

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Net debt consists of debt less cash and cash equivalents. Debt consists of notes payable and commercial paper, capital lease obligations, and long-term debt, including the currently maturing portion. Capital consists of debt, common shareholders' equity, and subsidiaries' preferred stock without sinking fund. Net capital consists of capital less cash and cash equivalents. Entergy uses the debt to capital ratios excluding securitization bonds in analyzing its financial condition and believes they provide useful information to its investors and creditors in evaluating Entergy's financial condition because the securitization bonds are non-recourse to Entergy, as more fully described in Note 5 to the financial statements. Entergy also uses the net debt to net capital ratio excluding securitization bonds in analyzing its financial condition and believes it provides useful information to its investors and creditors in evaluating Entergy's financial condition because net debt indicates Entergy's outstanding debt position that could not be readily satisfied by cash and cash equivalents on hand.

Long-term debt, including the currently maturing portion, makes up most of Entergy's total debt outstanding. Following are Entergy's long-term debt principal maturities and estimated interest payments as of December 31, 2017. To estimate future interest payments for variable rate debt, Entergy used the rate as of December 31, 2017. The amounts below include payments on System Energy's Grand Gulf sale-leaseback transaction, which are included in long-term debt on the balance sheet.

Long-term debt maturities and estimated interest payments	2018	2019	2020	2021-2022	after 2022
	(In Millions)				
Utility	\$1,427	\$1,430	\$927	\$2,234	\$15,102
Entergy Wholesale Commodities	3	3	106	—	—
Parent and Other	76	76	520	953	832
Total	\$1,506	\$1,509	\$1,553	\$3,187	\$15,934

Note 5 to the financial statements provides more detail concerning long-term debt outstanding.

Entergy Corporation has in place a credit facility that has a borrowing capacity of \$3.5 billion and expires in August 2022. The facility permits the issuance of letters of credit against \$20 million of the total borrowing capacity of the credit facility. The commitment fee is currently 0.225% of the undrawn commitment amount. Commitment fees and interest rates on loans under the credit facility can fluctuate depending on the senior unsecured debt ratings of Entergy Corporation. The weighted average interest rate for the year ended December 31, 2017 was 2.55% on the drawn portion of the facility.

As of December 31, 2017, amounts outstanding and capacity available under the \$3.5 billion credit facility are:

Capacity	Borrowings	Letters of Credit	Capacity Available
(In Millions)			
\$3,500	\$210	\$6	\$3,284

A covenant in Entergy Corporation's credit facility requires Entergy to maintain a consolidated debt ratio, as defined, of 65% or less of its total capitalization. The calculation of this debt ratio under Entergy Corporation's credit facility is different than the calculation of the debt to capital ratio above. One such difference is that it excludes the effects, among other things, of certain impairments related to the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear generation assets. Entergy is currently in compliance with the covenant and expects to remain in compliance with this covenant. If Entergy fails to meet this ratio, or if Entergy or one of the Utility operating companies (except Entergy New Orleans) defaults on other indebtedness or is in bankruptcy or insolvency proceedings, an acceleration of the Entergy

Corporation credit facility's maturity date may occur.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Entergy Corporation has a commercial paper program with a Board-approved program limit of up to \$2 billion. As of December 31, 2017, Entergy Corporation had \$1.467 billion of commercial paper outstanding. The weighted-average interest rate for the year ended December 31, 2017 was 1.49%.

Capital lease obligations are a minimal part of Entergy's overall capital structure. Following are Entergy's payment obligations under those leases.

	2018	2019	2020	2021-2022	after 2022
	(In Millions)				
Capital lease payments	\$3	\$3	\$3	\$6	\$19

The capital leases are discussed in Note 10 to the financial statements.

Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, and Entergy Texas each had credit facilities available as of December 31, 2017 as follows:

Company	Expiration Date	Amount of Facility	Interest Rate (a)	Amount Drawn as of December 31, 2017	Letters of Credit Outstanding as of December 31, 2017
Entergy Arkansas	April 2018	\$20 million (b)	2.82%	—	—
Entergy Arkansas	August 2022	\$150 million (c)	2.82%	—	—
Entergy Louisiana	August 2022	\$350 million (c)	2.82%	—	\$9.1 million
Entergy Mississippi	May 2018	\$10 million (d)	3.07%	—	—
Entergy Mississippi	May 2018	\$20 million (d)	3.07%	—	—
Entergy Mississippi	May 2018	\$35 million (d)	3.07%	—	—
Entergy Mississippi	May 2018	\$37.5 million (d)	3.07%	—	—
Entergy New Orleans	November 2018	\$25 million (c)	3.04%	—	\$0.8 million
Entergy Texas	August 2022	\$150 million (c)	3.07%	—	\$25.6 million

(a) The interest rate is the estimated interest rate as of December 31, 2017 that would have been applied to outstanding borrowings under the facility.

(b) Borrowings under this Entergy Arkansas credit facility may be secured by a security interest in its accounts receivable at Entergy Arkansas's option.

The credit facility permits the issuance of letters of credit against a portion of the borrowing capacity of the facility (c) as follows: \$5 million for Entergy Arkansas; \$15 million for Entergy Louisiana; \$10 million for Entergy New Orleans; and \$30 million for Entergy Texas.

(d) Borrowings under the Entergy Mississippi credit facilities may be secured by a security interest in its accounts receivable at Entergy Mississippi's option.

Each of the credit facilities requires the Registrant Subsidiary borrower to maintain a debt ratio, as defined, of 65% or less of its total capitalization. Each Registrant Subsidiary is in compliance with this covenant.

In addition, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, and Entergy Texas each entered into one or more uncommitted standby letter of credit facilities as a means to post collateral to support its obligations to MISO. Following is a summary of the uncommitted standby letter of credit facilities as of December 31, 2017:

21

Table of ContentsEntergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Company	Amount of Uncommitted Facility	Letter of Credit Fee	Letters of Credit Issued as of December 31, 2017 (a)
Entergy Arkansas	\$25 million	0.70%	\$1.0 million
Entergy Louisiana	\$125 million	0.70%	\$29.7 million
Entergy Mississippi	\$40 million	0.70%	\$15.3 million
Entergy New Orleans	\$15 million	1.00%	\$1.4 million
Entergy Texas	\$50 million	0.70%	\$22.8 million

As of December 31, 2017, letters of credit posted with MISO covered financial transmission right exposure of \$0.2 (a) million for Entergy Arkansas, \$0.1 million for Entergy Mississippi, and \$0.05 million for Entergy Texas. See Note 15 to the financial statements for discussion of financial transmission rights.

Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee has a credit facility guaranteed by Entergy Corporation with a borrowing capacity of \$145 million that expires in November 2020. As of December 31, 2017, \$104 million in cash borrowings were outstanding under the credit facility. The weighted average interest rate for the year ended December 31, 2017 was 2.64% on the drawn portion of the facility. Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee also had an uncommitted credit facility guaranteed by Entergy Corporation with a borrowing capacity of \$85 million that expired in January 2018. As of December 31, 2017, there were no cash borrowings outstanding under the credit facility. See Note 4 to the financial statements for additional discussion of the Vermont Yankee credit facilities.

Operating Lease Obligations and Guarantees of Unconsolidated Obligations

Entergy has a minimal amount of operating lease obligations and guarantees in support of unconsolidated obligations. Entergy's guarantees in support of unconsolidated obligations are not likely to have a material effect on Entergy's financial condition, results of operations, or cash flows. Following are Entergy's payment obligations as of December 31, 2017 on non-cancelable operating leases with a term over one year:

2018 2019 2020 2021-2022 after 2022
(In Millions)

Operating lease payments \$80 \$83 \$67 \$102 \$97

Operating leases are discussed in Note 10 to the financial statements.

Summary of Contractual Obligations of Consolidated Entities

Contractual Obligations	2018	2019-2020	2021-2022	after 2022	Total
	(In Millions)				
Long-term debt (a)	\$1,506	\$3,062	\$3,187	\$15,934	\$23,689
Capital lease payments (b)	\$3	\$6	\$6	\$19	\$34
Operating leases (b) (c)	\$80	\$150	\$102	\$97	\$429
Purchase obligations (d)	\$1,394	\$2,485	\$1,992	\$4,728	\$10,599

(a) Includes estimated interest payments. Long-term debt is discussed in Note 5 to the financial statements.

(b) Lease obligations are discussed in Note 10 to the financial statements.

(c) Does not include power purchase agreements that are accounted for as leases that are included in purchase obligations.

(d) Purchase obligations represent the minimum purchase obligation or cancellation charge for contractual obligations to purchase goods or services. Almost all of the total are fuel and purchased power obligations.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
 Management’s Financial Discussion and Analysis

In addition to the contractual obligations stated above, Entergy currently expects to contribute approximately \$352.1 million to its pension plans and approximately \$52.3 million to other postretirement plans in 2018, although the 2018 required pension contributions will be known with more certainty when the January 1, 2018 valuations are completed, which is expected by April 1, 2018. See “Critical Accounting Estimates - Qualified Pension and Other Postretirement Benefits” below for a discussion of qualified pension and other postretirement benefits funding.

Also in addition to the contractual obligations, Entergy has \$916 million of unrecognized tax benefits and interest net of unused tax attributes for which the timing of payments beyond 12 months cannot be reasonably estimated due to uncertainties in the timing of effective settlement of tax positions. See Note 3 to the financial statements for additional information regarding unrecognized tax benefits.

Capital Funds Agreement

Pursuant to an agreement with certain creditors, Entergy Corporation has agreed to supply System Energy with sufficient capital to:

- maintain System Energy’s equity capital at a minimum of 35% of its total capitalization (excluding short-term debt);
- permit the continued commercial operation of Grand Gulf;
- pay in full all System Energy indebtedness for borrowed money when due; and
- enable System Energy to make payments on specific System Energy debt, under supplements to the agreement assigning System Energy’s rights in the agreement as security for the specific debt.

Capital Expenditure Plans and Other Uses of Capital

Following are the amounts of Entergy’s planned construction and other capital investments by operating segment for 2018 through 2020.

Planned construction and capital investments	2018	2019	2020
	(In Millions)		
Utility:			
Generation	\$1,590	\$1,410	\$1,245
Transmission	990	865	735
Distribution	860	1,030	945
Utility Support	480	335	375
Total	3,920	3,640	3,300
Entergy Wholesale Commodities	245	75	35
Total	\$4,165	\$3,715	\$3,335

Planned construction and capital investments refer to amounts Entergy plans to spend on routine capital projects that are necessary to support reliability of its service, equipment, or systems and to support normal customer growth, and includes spending for the nuclear and non-nuclear plants at Entergy Wholesale Commodities. In addition to routine capital projects, they also refer to amounts Entergy plans to spend on non-routine capital investments for which Entergy is either contractually obligated, has Board approval, or otherwise expects to make to satisfy regulatory or legal requirements. Amounts include the following types of construction and capital investments:

- Investments, including the St. Charles Power Station, Lake Charles Power Station, New Orleans Power Station, and Montgomery County Power Station, each discussed below, and potential construction of additional generation.

Entergy Wholesale Commodities investments associated with specific investments such as component replacements, software and security, and dry cask storage.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Investments in Entergy's nuclear fleet.

Transmission spending to enhance reliability, reduce congestion, and enable economic growth.

Distribution spending to enhance reliability and improve service to customers, including investment to support advanced metering.

For the next several years, the Utility's owned generating capacity is projected to be adequate to meet MISO reserve requirements; however, in the longer-term additional supply resources will be needed, and its supply plan initiative will continue to seek to transform its generation portfolio with new generation resources. Opportunities resulting from the supply plan initiative, including new projects or the exploration of alternative financing sources, could result in increases or decreases in the capital expenditure estimates given above. Estimated capital expenditures are also subject to periodic review and modification and may vary based on the ongoing effects of business restructuring, regulatory constraints and requirements, environmental regulations, business opportunities, market volatility, economic trends, changes in project plans, and the ability to access capital.

St. Charles Power Station

In August 2015, Entergy Louisiana filed with the LPSC an application seeking certification that the public necessity and convenience would be served by the construction of the St. Charles Power Station, a nominal 980 megawatt combined-cycle generating unit, on land adjacent to the existing Little Gypsy plant in St. Charles Parish, Louisiana. It is currently estimated to cost \$869 million to construct, including transmission interconnection and other related costs. The LPSC issued an order approving certification of St. Charles Power Station in December 2016. Construction is in progress and commercial operation is estimated to occur by mid-2019.

Lake Charles Power Station

In November 2016, Entergy Louisiana filed an application with the LPSC seeking certification that the public convenience and necessity would be served by the construction of the Lake Charles Power Station, a nominal 994 megawatt combined-cycle generating unit in Westlake, Louisiana, on land adjacent to the existing Nelson plant in Calcasieu Parish. The current estimated cost of the Lake Charles Power Station is \$872 million, including estimated costs of transmission interconnection and other related costs. In May 2017 the parties to the proceeding agreed to an uncontested stipulation finding that construction of the Lake Charles Power Station is in the public interest and authorizing an in-service rate recovery plan. In July 2017 the LPSC issued an order unanimously approving the stipulation and approved certification of the unit. Construction is in progress and commercial operation is expected to occur by mid-2020.

New Orleans Power Station

In June 2016, Entergy New Orleans filed an application with the City Council seeking a public interest determination and authorization to construct the New Orleans Power Station, a 226 MW advanced combustion turbine in New Orleans, Louisiana, at the site of the existing Michoud generating facility, which was retired effective May 31, 2016. In January 2017 several intervenors filed testimony opposing the construction of the New Orleans Power Station on various grounds. In July 2017, Entergy New Orleans submitted a supplemental and amending application to the City Council seeking approval to construct either the originally proposed 226 MW advanced combustion turbine, or alternatively, a 128 MW unit composed of natural gas-fired reciprocating engines and a related cost recovery plan. The application included an updated cost estimate of \$232 million for the 226 MW advanced combustion turbine. The cost estimate for the alternative 128 MW unit is \$210 million. In addition, the application renewed the commitment to

pursue up to 100 MW of renewable resources to serve New Orleans. In testimony filed subsequent to Entergy New Orleans's supplemental and amending application, several intervenors oppose City Council approval of either alternative, while the City Council advisors and one intervenor support the smaller alternative. A contested hearing was held in December 2017 and post-hearing briefs were filed in January 2018. In February 2018 the City Council Utility Committee adopted a resolution approving construction of the 128 MW unit. The full City Council is expected

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

to vote on the resolution in March 2018. The commercial operation date is dependent on the alternative selected by the City Council and the receipt of other permits and approvals.

Montgomery County Power Station

In October 2016, Entergy Texas filed an application with the PUCT seeking certification that the public convenience and necessity would be served by the construction of the Montgomery County Power Station, a nominal 993 MW combined-cycle generating unit in Montgomery County, Texas on land adjacent to the existing Lewis Creek plant. The current estimated cost of the Montgomery County Power Station is \$937 million, including approximately \$111 million of transmission interconnection and network upgrades and other related costs. The independent monitor, who oversaw the request for proposal process, filed testimony and a report affirming that the Montgomery County Power Station was selected through an objective and fair request for proposal process that showed no undue preference to any proposal. In June 2017 parties to the proceeding filed an unopposed stipulation and settlement agreement. The stipulation contemplates that Entergy Texas's level of cost-recovery for generation construction costs for Montgomery County Power Station is capped at \$831 million, subject to certain exclusions such as force majeure events. Transmission interconnection and network upgrades and other related costs are not subject to the \$831 million cap. In July 2017 the PUCT approved the stipulation. Subject to the timely receipt of other permits and approvals, commercial operation is estimated to occur by mid-2021.

Washington Parish Energy Center

In April 2017, Entergy Louisiana signed a purchase and sale agreement with a subsidiary of Calpine Corporation for the acquisition of a peaking plant. Calpine will construct the plant, which will consist of two natural gas-fired combustion turbine units with a total nominal capacity of approximately 361 MW. The plant, named the Washington Parish Energy Center, will be located in Bogalusa, Louisiana and, subject to permits and approvals, is expected to be completed in 2021. Subject to regulatory approvals, Entergy Louisiana will purchase the plant once it is complete for an estimated total investment of approximately \$261 million, including transmission and other related costs. In May 2017, Entergy Louisiana filed an application with the LPSC seeking certification of the plant. A procedural schedule has been established, with the deadlines recently extended and the hearing continued from March 2018 until June 2018 in order to allow the parties an opportunity to reach settlement.

Advanced Metering Infrastructure (AMI)

See Note 2 to the financial statements for discussion of filings made by the Utility operating companies regarding the deployment of AMI. The filings included estimates of implementation costs for AMI of \$208 million for Entergy Arkansas, \$330 million for Entergy Louisiana, \$132 million for Entergy Mississippi, \$75 million for Entergy New Orleans, and \$132 million for Entergy Texas.

Dividends and Stock Repurchases

Declarations of dividends on Entergy's common stock are made at the discretion of the Board. Among other things, the Board evaluates the level of Entergy's common stock dividends based upon earnings per share from the Utility operating segment and the Parent and Other portion of the business, financial strength, and future investment opportunities. At its January 2018 meeting, the Board declared a dividend of \$0.89 per share. Entergy paid \$629 million in 2017, \$612 million in 2016, and \$599 million in 2015 in cash dividends on its common stock.

In accordance with Entergy's stock-based compensation plans, Entergy periodically grants stock options, restricted stock, performance units, and restricted stock unit awards to key employees, which may be exercised to obtain shares of Entergy's common stock. According to the plans, these shares can be newly issued shares, treasury stock, or shares purchased on the open market. Entergy's management has been authorized by the Board to repurchase on the open market shares up to an amount sufficient to fund the exercise of grants under the plans.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

In addition to the authority to fund grant exercises, the Board has authorized share repurchase programs to enable opportunistic purchases in response to market conditions. In October 2010 the Board granted authority for a \$500 million share repurchase program. As of December 31, 2017, \$350 million of authority remains under the \$500 million share repurchase program. The amount of repurchases may vary as a result of material changes in business results or capital spending or new investment opportunities, or if limitations in the credit markets continue for a prolonged period.

Sources of Capital

Entergy's sources to meet its capital requirements and to fund potential investments include:

- internally generated funds;
- cash on hand (\$781 million as of December 31, 2017);
- securities issuances;
- bank financing under new or existing facilities or commercial paper; and
- sales of assets.

Circumstances such as weather patterns, fuel and purchased power price fluctuations, and unanticipated expenses, including unscheduled plant outages and storms, could affect the timing and level of internally generated funds in the future.

Provisions within the articles of incorporation relating to preferred stock of certain of Entergy Corporation's subsidiaries could restrict the payment of cash dividends or other distributions on their common and preferred stock. All debt and common and preferred equity issuances by the Registrant Subsidiaries require prior regulatory approval and their preferred equity and debt issuances are also subject to issuance tests set forth in corporate charters, bond indentures, and other agreements. Entergy believes that the Registrant Subsidiaries have sufficient capacity under these tests to meet foreseeable capital needs.

The FERC has jurisdiction over securities issuances by the Utility operating companies and System Energy, except securities with maturities longer than one year issued by Entergy Arkansas, which is subject to the jurisdiction of the APSC. The City Council has concurrent jurisdiction over Entergy New Orleans's securities issuances with maturities longer than one year. No regulatory approvals are necessary for Entergy Corporation to issue securities. The current FERC-authorized short-term borrowing limits are effective through October 2019. Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy have obtained long-term financing authorizations from the FERC that extend through October 2019. Entergy Arkansas has obtained long-term financing authorization from the APSC that extends through December 2018. Entergy New Orleans also has obtained long-term financing authorization from the City Council that extends through June 2018. Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, and System Energy each have obtained long-term financing authorizations from the FERC that extend through October 2019 for issuances by its respective nuclear fuel company variable interest entity. In addition to borrowings from commercial banks, the Registrant Subsidiaries may also borrow from the Entergy System money pool and from other internal short-term borrowing arrangements. The money pool and the other internal borrowing arrangements are inter-company borrowing arrangements designed to reduce Entergy's subsidiaries' dependence on external short-term borrowings. Borrowings from internal and external short-term borrowings combined may not exceed the FERC-authorized limits. See Notes 4 and 5 to the financial statements for further discussion of Entergy's borrowing limits, authorizations, and amounts outstanding.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Cash Flow Activity

As shown in Entergy's Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows, cash flows for the years ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015 were as follows:

	2017	2016	2015
	(In Millions)		
Cash and cash equivalents at beginning of period	\$1,188	\$1,351	\$1,422
Net cash provided by (used in):			
Operating activities	2,624	2,999	3,291
Investing activities	(3,841)	(3,850)	(2,609)
Financing activities	810	688	(753)
Net decrease in cash and cash equivalents	(407)	(163)	(71)
Cash and cash equivalents at end of period	\$781	\$1,188	\$1,351

Operating Activities

2017 Compared to 2016

Net cash flow provided by operating activities decreased by \$375 million in 2017 primarily due to:

lower Entergy Wholesale Commodities net revenue, excluding the effect of revenues resulting from the FitzPatrick reimbursement agreement with Exelon, in 2017 as compared to prior year, as discussed above. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the reimbursement agreement;

- an increase of \$141 million in spending on nuclear refueling outages in 2017 as compared to the prior year;
- an increase of \$94 million in severance and retention payments in 2017 as compared to the prior year. See "MANAGEMENT'S FINANCIAL DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS - Entergy Wholesale Commodities Exit from the Merchant Power Business" above for a discussion of management's strategy to reduce the size of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' merchant fleet;
- a refund to customers in January 2017 of approximately \$71 million as a result of the settlement approved by the LPSC related to the Waterford 3 replacement steam generator project. See Note 2 to the financial statements for discussion of the settlement and refund;
- proceeds of \$23 million received in 2017 compared to proceeds of \$102 million received in 2016 from the DOE resulting from litigation regarding spent nuclear fuel storage costs that were previously expensed. See Note 8 to the financial statements for discussion of the spent nuclear fuel litigation; and
- an increase of \$20 million in pension contributions in 2017. See "MANAGEMENT'S FINANCIAL DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS - Critical Accounting Estimates" below and Note 11 to the financial statements for discussion of qualified pension and other postretirement benefits funding.

The decrease was partially offset by:

income tax refunds of \$13 million in 2017 compared to income tax payments of \$95 million in 2016. Entergy received income tax refunds in 2017 resulting from the carryback of net operating losses. Entergy made income tax payments in 2016 related to the effect of the 2006-2007 IRS audit and for jurisdictions that do not have net operating loss carryovers or jurisdictions in which the utilization of net operating loss carryovers are limited. See Note 3 to the financial statements for a discussion of the income tax audit;

a decrease of \$68 million in interest paid in 2017 as compared to the prior year primarily due to an interest payment of \$60 million made in March 2016 related to the purchase of a beneficial interest in the Waterford

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

3 leased assets. See Note 10 to the financial statements for a discussion of Entergy Louisiana's purchase of a beneficial interest in the Waterford 3 leased assets; and
an increase due to the timing of recovery of fuel and purchased power costs in 2017 as compared to the prior year. See Note 2 to the financial statements for a discussion of fuel and purchased power cost recovery.

2016 Compared to 2015

Net cash flow provided by operating activities decreased by \$292 million in 2016 primarily due to:

a decrease due to the timing of recovery of fuel and purchased power costs in 2016 as compared to 2015. See Note 2 to the financial statements for a discussion of fuel and purchased power cost recovery;
lower Entergy Wholesale Commodities net revenue in 2016 as compared to 2015, as discussed previously; and
an increase of \$83 million in interest paid in 2016 as compared to 2015 primarily due to an interest payment of \$60 million made in March 2016 related to the purchase of a beneficial interest in the Waterford 3 leased assets and an increase in interest expense primarily due to 2016 net debt issuances by various Utility operating companies, partially offset by a decrease in interest paid in 2016 on the Grand Gulf sale-leaseback obligation. See Note 10 to the financial statements for a discussion of Entergy Louisiana's purchase of a beneficial interest in the Waterford 3 leased assets and for details of the Grand Gulf lease obligation. See Note 5 to the financial statements for a discussion of long-term debt.

The decrease was partially offset by:

higher Utility net revenues in 2016 as compared to 2015, as discussed above;
proceeds of \$102 million received in 2016 from the DOE resulting from litigation regarding spent nuclear fuel storage costs that were previously expensed. See Note 8 to the financial statements for discussion of the spent nuclear fuel litigation;
a decrease of \$46 million in spending on nuclear refueling outages in 2016 as compared to 2015; and
a decrease of \$19 million in spending related to the shutdown of Vermont Yankee, which ceased power production in December 2014.

Investing Activities

2017 Compared to 2016

Net cash flow used in investing activities decreased by \$9 million in 2017 primarily due to the purchase of the Union Power Station for approximately \$949 million in March 2016 and proceeds of \$100 million from the sale in March 2017 of the FitzPatrick plant to Exelon. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the Union Power Station purchase and the sale of FitzPatrick. The decrease was partially offset by:

an increase of \$827 million in construction expenditures, primarily in the Utility business. The increase in construction expenditures in the Utility business is primarily due to an increase of \$452 million in fossil-fueled generation construction expenditures primarily due to higher spending in 2017 on the St. Charles Power Station project and the Lake Charles Power Station project and a higher scope of work performed on various other fossil projects in 2017 as compared to 2016; an increase of \$133 million in distribution construction expenditures primarily due to a higher scope of non-storm related work performed in 2017 as compared to 2016 and higher storm restoration spending in 2017; an increase of \$102 million in nuclear construction expenditures primarily due to increased

spending on various nuclear projects in 2017 as compared to 2016; an increase of \$101 million in transmission construction expenditures primarily due to a higher scope of work performed on transmission projects in 2017 as compared to 2016; and an increase of \$51 million due to increased spending on advanced metering infrastructure in 2017;

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

a decrease of \$144 million in proceeds received from the DOE in 2017 as compared to the prior year resulting from litigation regarding spent nuclear fuel storage costs that were previously capitalized. See Note 8 to the financial statements for discussion of the spent nuclear fuel litigation; and
• a decrease of \$63 million in nuclear fuel purchases due to variations from year to year in the timing and pricing of fuel reload requirements, material and services deliveries, and the timing of cash payments during the nuclear fuel cycle.

2016 Compared to 2015

Net cash flow used in investing activities increased by \$1,241 million in 2016 primarily due to:

• the purchase of the Union Power Station for approximately \$949 million in March 2016. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the Union Power Station purchase;
• proceeds of approximately \$490 million from the sale in December 2015 of Rhode Island State Energy Center. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of the sale; and
• an increase of \$279 million in construction expenditures, primarily in the Utility business. The increase in construction expenditures in the Utility business is primarily due to an increase of \$114 million in transmission construction expenditures primarily due to an overall higher scope of work performed on transmission projects in 2016 as compared to 2015, an increase of \$106 million in nuclear construction expenditures primarily due to a higher scope of work on various nuclear projects in 2016 as compared to 2015, an increase of \$95 million in fossil-fueled generation construction expenditures primarily due to spending on the St. Charles Power Station project in 2016, an increase of \$79 million in distribution construction expenditures primarily due to a higher scope of non-storm related work performed in 2016 as compared to the same period in 2015 and higher storm restoration spending in 2016, and an increase of \$65 million in information technology construction expenditures due to various information technology projects and upgrades in 2016. The increase was partially offset by a decrease of \$148 million in spending related to compliance with NRC post-Fukushima requirements in the Utility and Entergy Wholesale Commodities businesses.

The increase was partially offset by:

a decrease of \$179 million in nuclear fuel purchases due to variations from year to year in the timing and pricing of fuel reload requirements, material and services deliveries, and the timing of cash payments during the nuclear fuel cycle;
• an increase of \$151 million in proceeds received from the DOE in 2016 as compared to the prior year resulting from litigation regarding spent nuclear fuel storage costs that were previously capitalized. See Note 8 to the financial statements for discussion of the spent nuclear fuel litigation;
• a \$71 million NYPA value sharing payment in 2015. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of Entergy's NYPA value sharing agreements; and
• the deposit of \$64 million into Entergy New Orleans's storm reserve escrow accounts in 2015.

Financing Activities

2017 Compared to 2016

Net cash flow provided by financing activities increased by \$122 million in 2017 primarily due to:

• Entergy's net issuances of \$1,123 million of commercial paper in 2017 compared to net repayments of \$78 million of commercial paper in 2016;

an increase of \$95 million resulting from lower redemptions of preferred stock. In 2017, Entergy New Orleans redeemed its \$7.8 million of 4.75% Series preferred stock, its \$6 million of 5.56% Series preferred stock, and its \$6 million of 4.36% Series preferred stock. In 2016, Entergy Arkansas redeemed its \$75 million of 6.45%

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Series preferred stock and its \$10 million of 6.08% Series preferred stock and Entergy Mississippi redeemed its \$30 million of 6.25% Series preferred stock;

- an increase of \$48 million in treasury stock issuances in 2017 primarily due to a larger amount of previously repurchased Entergy Corporation common stock issued in 2017 to satisfy stock option exercises; and
- net borrowings of \$41 million by the nuclear fuel company variable interest entities in 2017 compared to net repayments of \$1 million in 2016.

The increase was partially offset by long-term debt activity providing approximately \$224 million of cash in 2017 compared to providing approximately \$1,489 million of cash in 2016. Included in the long-term debt activity is \$490 million in 2017 and \$135 million in 2016 for the repayment of borrowings on the Entergy Corporation long-term credit facility.

2016 Compared to 2015

Entergy's financing activities provided \$688 million of cash for 2016 compared to using \$753 million of cash for 2015 primarily due to the following activity:

long-term debt activity providing approximately \$1,489 million of cash in 2016 compared to providing \$41 million of cash in 2015. Included in the long-term debt activity is net repayments of borrowings of \$135 million in 2016 compared to net borrowings of \$140 million in 2015 on the Entergy Corporation long-term credit facility; the issuance of \$110 million of preferred stock in 2015. See Note 6 to the financial statements for further discussion; \$100 million of common stock repurchased in 2015, as discussed above; a net increase of \$41 million in 2016 in short-term borrowings by the nuclear fuel company variable interest entities; and

a decrease of \$21 million resulting from higher repurchase/redemptions of preferred stock. In September 2015, Entergy Louisiana redeemed its \$100 million 6.95% Series preferred membership interests, of which \$16 million was owned by Entergy Louisiana Holdings, an Entergy subsidiary, and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana repurchased its \$10 million Series A 8.25% preferred membership interests as part of a multi-step process to effectuate the Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana business combination. See Note 2 to the financial statements for a discussion of the combination. In 2016, Entergy Arkansas redeemed its \$75 million of 6.45% Series preferred stock and its \$10 million of 6.08% Series preferred stock and Entergy Mississippi redeemed its \$30 million of 6.25% Series preferred stock.

For the details of Entergy's commercial paper program and the nuclear fuel company variable interest entities' short-term borrowings, see Note 4 to the financial statements. See Note 5 to the financial statements for details of long-term debt.

Rate, Cost-recovery, and Other Regulation

State and Local Rate Regulation and Fuel-Cost Recovery

The rates that the Utility operating companies and System Energy charge for their services significantly influence Entergy's financial position, results of operations, and liquidity. These companies are regulated and the rates charged to their customers are determined in regulatory proceedings. Governmental agencies, including the APSC, the LPSC, the MPSC, the City Council, the PUCT, and the FERC, are primarily responsible for approval of the rates charged to customers. Following is a summary of the Utility operating companies' authorized returns on common equity:

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
 Management’s Financial Discussion and Analysis

Company	Authorized Return on Common Equity
Entergy Arkansas	9.25% - 10.25%
Entergy Louisiana	9.15% - 10.75% Electric; 9.45% - 10.45% Gas
Entergy Mississippi	9.47% - 11.49%
Entergy New Orleans	10.7% - 11.5% Electric; 10.25% - 11.25% Gas
Entergy Texas	9.8%

The Utility operating companies’ base rate, fuel and purchased power cost recovery, and storm cost recovery proceedings are discussed in Note 2 to the financial statements.

Federal Regulation

The FERC regulates wholesale sales of electricity rates and interstate transmission of electricity, including rates for System Energy’s sales of capacity and energy from Grand Gulf to Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans pursuant to the Unit Power Sales Agreement. The current return on equity under the Unit Power Sales Agreement is 10.94%. Prior to each operating company’s termination of participation in the System Agreement (Entergy Arkansas in December 2013, Entergy Mississippi in November 2015, and Entergy Louisiana, Entergy New Orleans, and Entergy Texas each in August 2016), the Utility operating companies engaged in the coordinated planning, construction, and operation of generating and bulk transmission facilities under the terms of the System Agreement, which was a rate schedule approved by the FERC. Certain of the Utility operating companies’ retail regulators are pursuing litigation involving the System Agreement at the FERC and in federal courts. See Note 2 to the financial statements for discussion of the System Agreement proceedings, a complaint filed with the FERC challenging System Energy’s return on equity, and System Energy’s proposed amendments to the Unit Power Sales Agreement.

Market and Credit Risk Sensitive Instruments

Market risk is the risk of changes in the value of commodity and financial instruments, or in future net income or cash flows, in response to changing market conditions. Entergy holds commodity and financial instruments that are exposed to the following significant market risks.

¶ The commodity price risk associated with the sale of electricity by the Entergy Wholesale Commodities business. The interest rate and equity price risk associated with Entergy’s investments in pension and other postretirement benefit trust funds. See Note 11 to the financial statements for details regarding Entergy’s pension and other postretirement benefit trust funds.

¶ The interest rate and equity price risk associated with Entergy’s investments in nuclear plant decommissioning trust funds, particularly in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities business. See Note 16 to the financial statements for details regarding Entergy’s decommissioning trust funds.

¶ The interest rate risk associated with changes in interest rates as a result of Entergy’s outstanding indebtedness. Entergy manages its interest rate exposure by monitoring current interest rates and its debt outstanding in relation to total capitalization. See Notes 4 and 5 to the financial statements for the details of Entergy’s debt outstanding.

The Utility has limited exposure to the effects of market risk because it operates primarily under cost-based rate regulation. To the extent approved by their retail regulators, the Utility operating companies use commodity and financial instruments to hedge the exposure to price volatility inherent in their purchased power, fuel, and gas

purchased for resale costs that are recovered from customers.

31

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Entergy's commodity and financial instruments are also exposed to credit risk. Credit risk is the risk of loss from nonperformance by suppliers, customers, or financial counterparties to a contract or agreement. Entergy is also exposed to a potential demand on liquidity due to credit support requirements within its supply or sales agreements.

Commodity Price Risk

Power Generation

As a wholesale generator, Entergy Wholesale Commodities' core business is selling energy, measured in MWh, to its customers. Entergy Wholesale Commodities enters into forward contracts with its customers and also sells energy in the day ahead or spot markets. Entergy Wholesale Commodities also sells unforced capacity, which allows load-serving entities to meet specified reserve and related requirements placed on them by the ISOs in their respective areas. Entergy Wholesale Commodities' forward physical power contracts consist of contracts to sell energy only, contracts to sell capacity only, and bundled contracts in which it sells both capacity and energy. While the terminology and payment mechanics vary in these contracts, each of these types of contracts requires Entergy Wholesale Commodities to deliver MWh of energy, make capacity available, or both. In addition to its forward physical power contracts, Entergy Wholesale Commodities also uses a combination of financial contracts, including swaps, collars, and options, to manage forward commodity price risk. Certain hedge volumes have price downside and upside relative to market price movement. The contracted minimum, expected value, and sensitivities are provided in the table below to show potential variations. The sensitivities may not reflect the total maximum upside potential from higher market prices. The information contained in the following table represents projections at a point in time and will vary over time based on numerous factors, such as future market prices, contracting activities, and generation. Following is a summary of Entergy Wholesale Commodities' current forward capacity and generation contracts as well as total revenue projections based on market prices as of December 31, 2017.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Entergy Wholesale Commodities Nuclear Portfolio

	2018	2019	2020	2021	2022
Energy					
Percent of planned generation under contract (a):					
Unit-contingent (b)	98%	91%	51%	74%	67%
Firm LD (c)	9%	—%	—%	—%	—%
Offsetting positions (d)	(9%)	—%	—%	—%	—%
Total	98%	91%	51%	74%	67%
Planned generation (TWh) (e) (f)					
	27.9	25.5	17.9	9.7	2.8
Average revenue per MWh on contracted volumes:					
Expected based on market prices as of December 31, 2017	\$39.1	\$40.6	\$50.5	\$59.2	\$58.8
Capacity					
Percent of capacity sold forward (g):					
Bundled capacity and energy contracts (h)	22%	25%	36%	69%	99%
Capacity contracts (i)	36%	13%	—%	—%	—%
Total	58%	38%	36%	69%	99%
Planned net MW in operation (average) (f)					
	3,568	3,167	2,195	1,158	338
Average revenue under contract per kW per month (applies to capacity contracts only)					
	\$7.1	\$9.1	\$—	\$—	\$—
Total Energy and Capacity Revenues (j)					
Expected sold and market total revenue per MWh	\$47.0	\$46.9	\$48.9	\$56.1	\$47.8
	\$46.9 -	\$46.0 -	\$44.3 -	\$53.5 -	\$44.5
Sensitivity: +/- \$10 per MWh market price change	\$47.2	\$47.8	\$53.5	\$58.7	\$51.1

(a) Percent of planned generation output sold or purchased forward under contracts, forward physical contracts, forward financial contracts, or options that mitigate price uncertainty that may require regulatory approval or approval of transmission rights. Positions that are not classified as hedges are netted in the planned generation under contract.

Transaction under which power is supplied from a specific generation asset; if the asset is not operating, the seller is generally not liable to buyer for any damages. Certain unit-contingent sales include a guarantee of availability.

(b) Availability guarantees provide for the payment to the power purchaser of contract damages, if incurred, in the event the seller fails to deliver power as a result of the failure of the specified generation unit to generate power at or above a specified availability threshold. All of Entergy's outstanding guarantees of availability provide for dollar limits on Entergy's maximum liability under such guarantees.

(c) Transaction that requires receipt or delivery of energy at a specified delivery point (usually at a market hub not associated with a specific asset) or settles financially on notional quantities; if a party fails to deliver or receive energy, defaulting party must compensate the other party as specified in the contract, a portion of which may be capped through the use of risk management products. This also includes option transactions that may expire without being exercised.

(d) Transactions for the purchase of energy, generally to offset a Firm LD transaction.

(e) Amount of output expected to be generated by Entergy Wholesale Commodities resources considering plant operating characteristics, outage schedules, and expected market conditions that affect dispatch.

(f)

Assumes the planned shutdown of Pilgrim on May 31, 2019, planned shutdown of Indian Point 2 on April 30, 2020, planned shutdown of Indian Point 3 on April 30, 2021, and planned shutdown of Palisades on May 31,

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

2022. Assumes NRC license renewals for two units, as follows (with current license expirations in parentheses): Indian Point 2 (September 2013 and now operating under its period of extended operations while its application is pending) and Indian Point 3 (December 2015 and now operating under its period of extended operations while its application is pending). For a discussion regarding the planned shutdown of the Pilgrim, Indian Point 2, Indian Point 3, and Palisades plants, see "Entergy Wholesale Commodities Exit from the Merchant Power Business" above. For a discussion regarding the license renewals for Indian Point 2 and Indian Point 3, see "Entergy Wholesale Commodities Authorizations to Operate Indian Point" above.

(g) Percent of planned qualified capacity sold to mitigate price uncertainty under physical or financial transactions.

(h) A contract for the sale of installed capacity and related energy, priced per megawatt-hour sold.

(i) A contract for the sale of an installed capacity product in a regional market.

Includes assumptions on converting a portion of the portfolio to contracted with fixed price cost or discount and

(j) excludes non-cash revenue from the amortization of the Palisades below-market purchased power agreement, mark-to-market activity, and service revenues.

Entergy estimates that a positive \$10 per MWh change in the annual average energy price in the markets in which the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear business sells power, based on the respective year-end market conditions, planned generation volumes, and hedged positions, would have a corresponding effect on pre-tax income of \$3 million in 2018 and would have had a corresponding effect on pre-tax income of \$37 million in 2017. A negative \$10 per MWh change in the annual average energy price in the markets based on the respective year-end market conditions, planned generation volumes, and hedged positions, would have a corresponding effect on pre-tax income of (\$3) million in 2018 and would have had a corresponding effect on pre-tax income of (\$31) million in 2017.

Entergy's purchase of the FitzPatrick and Indian Point 3 plants from NYPA included value sharing agreements with NYPA. In October 2007, Entergy subsidiaries and NYPA amended and restated the value sharing agreements to clarify and amend certain provisions of the original terms. Under the amended value sharing agreements, Entergy subsidiaries made annual payments to NYPA based on the generation output of the Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick plants from January 2007 through December 2014. Entergy subsidiaries paid NYPA \$6.59 per MWh for power sold from Indian Point 3, up to an annual cap of \$48 million, and \$3.91 per MWh for power sold from FitzPatrick, up to an annual cap of \$24 million. The annual payment for each year's output was due by January 15 of the following year, and the final payment to NYPA was made in January 2015. Entergy recorded the liability for payments to NYPA as power was generated and sold by Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick. An amount equal to the liability was recorded to the plant asset account as contingent purchase price consideration for the plants.

Some of the agreements to sell the power produced by Entergy Wholesale Commodities' power plants contain provisions that require an Entergy subsidiary to provide credit support to secure its obligations under the agreements. The Entergy subsidiary is required to provide credit support based upon the difference between the current market prices and contracted power prices in the regions where Entergy Wholesale Commodities sells power. The primary form of credit support to satisfy these requirements is an Entergy Corporation guaranty. Cash and letters of credit are also acceptable forms of credit support. At December 31, 2017, based on power prices at that time, Entergy had liquidity exposure of \$167 million under the guarantees in place supporting Entergy Wholesale Commodities transactions and \$8 million of posted cash collateral. In the event of a decrease in Entergy Corporation's credit rating to below investment grade, based on power prices as of December 31, 2017, Entergy would have been required to provide approximately \$98 million of additional cash or letters of credit under some of the agreements. As of December 31, 2017, the liquidity exposure associated with Entergy Wholesale Commodities assurance requirements, including return of previously posted collateral from counterparties, would increase by \$372 million for a \$1 per MMBtu increase in gas prices in both the short- and long-term markets.

As of December 31, 2017, substantially all of the credit exposure associated with the planned energy output under contract for Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear plants through 2022 is with counterparties or their guarantors that have public investment grade credit ratings.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Nuclear Matters

Entergy's Utility and Entergy Wholesale Commodities businesses include the ownership and operation of nuclear generating plants and are, therefore, subject to the risks related to such ownership and operation. These include risks related to: the use, storage, and handling and disposal of high-level and low-level radioactive materials; the substantial financial requirements, both for capital investments and operational needs, to position Entergy's nuclear fleet to meet its operational goals, including the financial requirements to address emerging issues like stress corrosion cracking of certain materials within the plant systems and the Fukushima event; the implementation of plans to cease merchant generation at all Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear plants by 2022 and the post-shutdown decommissioning of these plants; regulatory requirements and potential future regulatory changes, including changes affecting the regulations governing nuclear plant ownership, operations, license renewal and amendments, and decommissioning; the performance and capacity factors of these nuclear plants; the availability of interim or permanent sites for the disposal of spent nuclear fuel and nuclear waste, including the fees charged for such disposal; the sufficiency of nuclear decommissioning trust fund assets and earnings to complete decommissioning of each site when required; and limitations on the amounts and types of insurance commercially available for losses in connection with nuclear plant operations and catastrophic events such as a nuclear accident.

ANO

See Note 8 to the financial statements for discussion of the NRC's decision in March 2015 to move ANO into the "multiple/repetitive degraded cornerstone column," or Column 4, of the NRC's Reactor Oversight Process Action Matrix, and the resulting significant additional NRC inspection activities at the ANO site.

Pilgrim

See Note 8 to the financial statements for discussion of the NRC's decision in September 2015 to place Pilgrim in Column 4 of its Reactor Oversight Process Action Matrix due to its finding of continuing weaknesses in Pilgrim's corrective action program that contributed to repeated unscheduled shutdowns and equipment failures.

Indian Point

During the scheduled refueling and maintenance outage at Indian Point 2 in the first quarter 2016, comprehensive inspections were done as part of the aging management program that calls for an in-depth inspection of the reactor vessel. Inspections of more than 2,000 bolts in the reactor's removable insert liner identified issues with roughly 11% of the bolts that required further analysis. Entergy replaced bolts as appropriate, and the unit returned to service in June 2016. In 2016, Entergy evaluated the scope and duration of Indian Point 3's scheduled refueling outage planned for 2017, which began in March 2017. Based on the results of the 2016 evaluation and analysis, Entergy extended Indian Point 3's planned 2017 outage duration. Entergy performed the same in-depth inspection of the reactor vessel at Indian Point 3 during Indian Point 3's spring 2017 refueling and maintenance outage that it performed for Indian Point 2. Based on inspection data, Entergy replaced approximately the same number of bolts at Indian Point 3 that it replaced at Indian Point 2 before returning the plant to service in May 2017.

Grand Gulf

Grand Gulf began a maintenance outage on September 8, 2016 to replace a residual heat removal pump. Although the pump had been replaced, on September 27, 2016 management decided to keep the plant in an outage for additional training and other steps to support management's operational goals. Grand Gulf returned to service on January 31,

2017.

Based on the plant's performance indicators, in November 2016 the NRC placed Grand Gulf in the "regulatory response column," or Column 2, of its Reactor Oversight Process Action Matrix. Entergy is implementing a plan to restore Grand Gulf to Column 1, including addressing the issues related to the three very low safety significance non-

35

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

cited violations identified in the NRC's report on the results of its October 2016 special inspection. Depending on the success of implementing that plan and the plant's performance indicators, there is risk that the NRC could move Grand Gulf into the "degraded cornerstone column," or Column 3, of the NRC's Reactor Oversight Process Action Matrix.

Critical Accounting Estimates

The preparation of Entergy's financial statements in conformity with generally accepted accounting principles requires management to apply appropriate accounting policies and to make estimates and judgments that can have a significant effect on reported financial position, results of operations, and cash flows. Management has identified the following accounting estimates as critical because they are based on assumptions and measurements that involve a high degree of uncertainty, and the potential for future changes in these assumptions and measurements could produce estimates that would have a material effect on the presentation of Entergy's financial position, results of operations, or cash flows.

Nuclear Decommissioning Costs

Entergy subsidiaries own nuclear generation facilities in both the Utility and Entergy Wholesale Commodities operating segments. Regulations require Entergy subsidiaries to decommission the nuclear power plants after each facility is taken out of service, and cash is deposited in trust funds during the facilities' operating lives in order to provide for this obligation. Entergy conducts periodic decommissioning cost studies to estimate the costs that will be incurred to decommission the facilities. The following key assumptions have a significant effect on these estimates.

Timing - In projecting decommissioning costs, two assumptions must be made to estimate the timing of plant decommissioning. First, the date of the plant's retirement must be estimated for those plants that do not have an announced shutdown date. The estimate may include assumptions regarding the possibility that the plant may have an operating life shorter than the operating license expiration, as well as assumptions regarding the probability that the plant's license will be renewed for those plants that have not yet received operating license renewal. Second, an assumption must be made whether all decommissioning activity will proceed immediately upon plant retirement, or whether the plant will be placed in SAFSTOR status. SAFSTOR is decommissioning a facility by placing it in a safe, stable condition that is maintained until it is subsequently decontaminated and dismantled to levels that permit license termination, normally within 60 years from permanent cessation of operations. A change of assumption regarding either the probability of license renewal, the period of continued operation, or the use of a SAFSTOR period can change the present value of the asset retirement obligation.

Cost Escalation Factors - Entergy's current decommissioning cost studies include an assumption that decommissioning costs will escalate over present cost levels by factors ranging from approximately 2% to 3% annually. A 50-basis point change in this assumption could change the estimated present value of the decommissioning liabilities by approximately 3% to 18%. The timing assumption influences the significance of the effect of a change in the estimated inflation or cost escalation rate because the effect increases with the length of time assumed before decommissioning activity ends.

Spent Fuel Disposal - Federal law requires the DOE to provide for the permanent storage of spent nuclear fuel, and legislation has been passed by Congress to develop a repository at Yucca Mountain, Nevada. The DOE has not yet begun accepting spent nuclear fuel and is in non-compliance with federal law. The DOE continues to delay meeting its obligation and Entergy's nuclear plant owners are continuing to pursue damage claims against the DOE for its failure to provide timely spent fuel storage. Until a federal site is available, however, nuclear plant operators must provide for interim spent fuel storage on the nuclear plant site, which can require the construction and maintenance of dry cask storage sites or other facilities. The costs of developing and maintaining these facilities during the

decommissioning period can have a significant effect (as much as an average of 20% to 30% of total estimated decommissioning costs). Entergy's decommissioning studies include cost estimates for spent fuel storage. These estimates could change in the future, however, based on the expected timing of when the DOE begins to fulfill its obligation to receive and store spent nuclear fuel. See Note 8 to the financial statements for further discussion of Entergy's spent nuclear fuel litigation.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Technology and Regulation - Over the past several years, more practical experience with the actual decommissioning of nuclear facilities has been gained and that experience has been incorporated into Entergy's current decommissioning cost estimates. Given the long duration of decommissioning projects, additional experience, including technological advancements in decommissioning, could occur, however, and affect current cost estimates. In addition, if regulations regarding nuclear decommissioning were to change, this could significantly affect cost estimates.

Interest Rates - The estimated decommissioning costs that are the basis for the recorded decommissioning liability are discounted to present value using a credit-adjusted risk-free rate. When the decommissioning liability is revised, increases in cash flows are discounted using the current credit-adjusted risk-free rate. Decreases in estimated cash flows are discounted using the credit-adjusted risk-free rate used previously in estimating the decommissioning liability that is being revised. Therefore, to the extent that a revised cost study results in an increase in estimated cash flows, a change in interest rates from the time of the previous cost estimate will affect the calculation of the present value of the revised decommissioning liability.

Revisions of estimated decommissioning costs that decrease the liability also result in a decrease in the asset retirement cost asset. For the non-rate-regulated portions of Entergy's business for which the plant's value is impaired, these reductions will immediately reduce operating expenses in the period of the revision if the reduction of the liability exceeds the amount of the undepreciated plant asset at the date of the revision. Revisions of estimated decommissioning costs that increase the liability result in an increase in the asset retirement cost asset, which is then depreciated over the asset's remaining economic life. For a plant in the non-rate-regulated portions of Entergy's business for which the plant's value is impaired, however, including a plant that is shutdown, or is nearing its shutdown date, the increase in the liability is likely to immediately increase operating expense in the period of the revision and not increase the asset retirement cost asset. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of impairment of long-lived assets and Note 9 to the financial statements for further discussion of asset retirement obligations.

Utility Regulatory Accounting

Entergy's Utility operating companies and System Energy are subject to retail regulation by their respective state and local regulators and to wholesale regulation by the FERC. Because these regulatory agencies set the rates the Utility operating companies and System Energy are allowed to charge customers based on allowable costs, including a reasonable return on equity, the Utility operating companies and System Energy apply accounting standards that require the financial statements to reflect the effects of rate regulation, including the recording of regulatory assets and liabilities. Regulatory assets represent incurred costs that have been deferred because they are probable of future recovery from customers through regulated rates. Regulatory liabilities represent the excess recovery of costs that have been deferred because it is probable such amounts will be returned to customers through future regulated rates. See Note 2 to the financial statements for a discussion of rate and regulatory matters, including details of Entergy's and the Registrant Subsidiaries' regulatory assets and regulatory liabilities.

For each regulatory jurisdiction in which they conduct business, the Utility operating companies and System Energy assess whether the regulatory assets and regulatory liabilities continue to meet the criteria for probable future recovery or settlement at each balance sheet date and when regulatory events occur. This assessment includes consideration of recent rate orders, historical regulatory treatment for similar costs, and factors such as changes in applicable regulatory and political environments. If the assessments made by the Utility operating companies and System Energy are ultimately different than actual regulatory outcomes, it could materially affect the results of operations, financial position, and cash flows of Entergy or the Registrant Subsidiaries.

Unbilled Revenue

As discussed in Note 1 to the financial statements, Entergy records an estimate of the revenues earned for energy delivered since the latest customer billing. Each month the estimated unbilled revenue amounts are recorded as revenue and a receivable, and the prior month's estimate is reversed. The difference between the estimate of the unbilled receivable at the beginning of the period and the end of the period is the amount of unbilled revenue recognized

37

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

during the period. The estimate recorded is primarily based upon an estimate of customer usage during the unbilled period and the billed price to customers in that month. Therefore, revenue recognized may be affected by the estimated price and usage at the beginning and end of each period, in addition to changes in certain components of the calculation.

Impairment of Long-lived Assets and Trust Fund Investments

Entergy has significant investments in long-lived assets in both of its operating segments, and Entergy evaluates these assets against the market economics and under the accounting rules for impairment when there are indications that an impairment may exist. This evaluation involves a significant degree of estimation and uncertainty. In the Entergy Wholesale Commodities business, Entergy's investments in merchant generation assets are subject to impairment if adverse market or regulatory conditions arise, particularly if it leads to a decision or an expectation that Entergy will operate a plant for a shorter period than previously expected; if there is a significant adverse change in the physical condition of a plant; if investment in a plant significantly exceeds previously-expected amounts; or, for Indian Point 2 and Indian Point 3, if their operating licenses are not renewed.

If an asset is considered held for use, and Entergy concludes that events and circumstances are present indicating that an impairment analysis should be performed under the accounting standards, the sum of the expected undiscounted future cash flows from the asset are compared to the asset's carrying value. The carrying value of the asset includes any capitalized asset retirement cost associated with the decommissioning liability; therefore, changes in assumptions that affect the decommissioning liability can increase or decrease the carrying value of the asset subject to impairment. If the expected undiscounted future cash flows exceed the carrying value, no impairment is recorded. If the expected undiscounted future cash flows are less than the carrying value and the carrying value exceeds the fair value, Entergy is required to record an impairment charge to write the asset down to its fair value. If an asset is considered held for sale, an impairment is required to be recognized if the fair value (less costs to sell) of the asset is less than its carrying value.

The expected future cash flows are based on a number of key assumptions, including:

• Future power and fuel prices - Electricity and gas prices can be very volatile. This volatility increases the imprecision inherent in the long-term forecasts of commodity prices that are a key determinant of estimated future cash flows.

• Market value of generation assets - Valuing assets held for sale requires estimating the current market value of generation assets. While market transactions provide evidence for this valuation, these transactions are relatively infrequent, the market for such assets is volatile, and the value of individual assets is affected by factors unique to those assets.

• Future operating costs - Entergy assumes relatively minor annual increases in operating costs. Technological or regulatory changes that have a significant effect on operations could cause a significant change in these assumptions.

• Timing and the life of the asset - Entergy assumes an expected life of the asset. A change in the timing assumption, whether due to management decisions regarding operation of the plant, the regulatory process, or operational or other factors, could have a significant effect on the expected future cash flows and result in a significant effect on operations.

See Note 14 to the financial statements for a discussion of the impairments of the Palisades, Indian Point, FitzPatrick, and Pilgrim plants.

Entergy evaluates investment securities in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' nuclear decommissioning trust funds with unrealized losses at the end of each period to determine whether an other-than-temporary impairment has occurred. The assessment of whether an investment in a debt security has suffered an other-than-temporary impairment is based on whether Entergy has the intent to sell or more likely than not will be required to sell the debt security before recovery of its amortized costs. If Entergy does not expect to recover the entire amortized cost basis of the debt security, an other-than-temporary-impairment is considered to have occurred and it is measured by the

38

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

present value of cash flows expected to be collected less the amortized cost basis (credit loss). The assessment of whether an investment in an equity security has suffered an other than temporary impairment is based on a number of factors including, first, whether Entergy has the ability and intent to hold the investment to recover its value, the duration and severity of any losses, and, then, whether it is expected that the investment will recover its value within a reasonable period of time. Entergy's trusts are managed by third parties who operate in accordance with agreements that define investment guidelines and place restrictions on the purchases and sales of investments. As discussed in Note 1 to the financial statements, unrealized losses on equity securities that are considered other-than-temporarily impaired are recorded in earnings for Entergy Wholesale Commodities. Effective January 1, 2018 with the adoption of ASU 2016-01, unrealized losses and gains on investments in equity securities held by the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' nuclear decommissioning trust funds will be recorded in earnings as they occur. See Note 16 to the financial statements for details on the decommissioning trust funds.

Taxation and Uncertain Tax Positions

Management exercises significant judgment in evaluating the potential tax effects of Entergy's operations, transactions, and other events. Entergy accounts for uncertain income tax positions using a recognition model under a two-step approach with a more likely-than-not recognition threshold and a measurement approach based on the largest amount of tax benefit that is greater than 50% likely of being realized upon settlement. Management evaluates each tax position based on the technical merits and facts and circumstances of the position, assuming the position will be examined by a taxing authority having full knowledge of all relevant information. Significant judgment is required to determine whether available information supports the assertion that the recognition threshold has been met. Additionally, measurement of unrecognized tax benefits to be recorded in the consolidated financial statements is based on the probability of different potential outcomes. Income tax expense and tax positions recorded could be significantly affected by events such as additional transactions contemplated or consummated by Entergy as well as audits by taxing authorities of the tax positions taken in transactions. Management believes that the financial statement tax balances are accounted for and adjusted appropriately each quarter as necessary in accordance with applicable authoritative guidance; however, the ultimate outcome of tax matters could result in favorable or unfavorable effects on the consolidated financial statements. Entergy's income taxes, including unrecognized tax benefits, open audits, and other significant tax matters are discussed in Note 3 to the financial statements.

See "MANAGEMENT'S FINANCIAL DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS - Income Tax Legislation" above and Note 3 to the financial statements for discussion of the effects of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, the federal income tax legislation enacted in December 2017.

Qualified Pension and Other Postretirement Benefits

Entergy sponsors qualified, defined benefit pension plans that cover substantially all employees, including cash balance plans and final average pay plans. Additionally, Entergy currently provides other postretirement health care and life insurance benefits for substantially all full-time employees whose most recent date of hire or rehire is before July 1, 2014 and who reach retirement age and meet certain eligibility requirements while still working for Entergy.

Entergy's reported costs of providing these benefits, as described in Note 11 to the financial statements, are affected by numerous factors including the provisions of the plans, changing employee demographics, and various actuarial calculations, assumptions, and accounting mechanisms. Because of the complexity of these calculations, the long-term nature of these obligations, and the importance of the assumptions utilized, Entergy's estimate of these costs is a critical accounting estimate for the Utility and Entergy Wholesale Commodities segments.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Assumptions

Key actuarial assumptions utilized in determining qualified pension and other postretirement health care and life insurance costs include discount rates, projected healthcare cost rates, expected long-term rate of return on plan assets, rate of increase in future compensation levels, retirement rates and mortality rates.

Annually, Entergy reviews and, when necessary, adjusts the assumptions for the pension and other postretirement plans. Every three-to-five years, a formal actuarial assumption experience study that compares assumptions to the actual experience of the pension and other postretirement health care and life insurance plans is conducted. The falling interest rate environment over the past few years and volatility in the financial equity markets have affected Entergy's funding and reported costs for these benefits.

Discount rates

In selecting an assumed discount rate to calculate benefit obligations, Entergy uses a yield curve based on high-quality corporate debt. Before 2016 the discount rates used to estimate the service cost and interest cost components of benefit costs were the same as the weighted-average discount rate used to measure the benefit obligation at the beginning of the year. In 2016, Entergy refined its approach to estimating the service cost and interest cost components. Under the refined approach, instead of using the weighted-average benefit obligation discount rate at the beginning of the year, the 2016 service and interest costs' expected cash flows were discounted by the applicable spot rates. The refinement had the effect of lowering 2016 qualified pension costs by \$61 million and 2016 other postretirement health care and life insurance benefit costs by \$15 million.

Projected health care cost trend rates

Entergy's health care cost trend is affected by both medical cost inflation, and with respect to capped costs under the plan, the effects of general inflation. Entergy reviews actual recent cost trends and projected future trends in establishing its health care cost trend rates.

Expected long-term rate of return on plan assets

In determining its expected long-term rate of return on plan assets used in the calculation of benefit plan costs, Entergy reviews past performance, current and expected future asset allocations, and capital market assumptions of its investment consultant and some of its investment managers. Entergy conducts periodic asset/liability studies in order to set its target asset allocations.

Since 2003, Entergy has targeted an asset allocation for its qualified pension plan assets of roughly 65% equity securities and 35% fixed-income securities. In 2017, Entergy confirmed the 2011 liability-driven investment strategy for its pension assets, which recommended that the target asset allocation adjust dynamically over time, based on the funded status of the plan, from its current allocation to an ultimate allocation. In 2017, Entergy adopted a new ultimate allocation for pension assets of 35% equity securities and 65% fixed income securities. The ultimate asset allocation is expected to be attained when the plan is 105% funded.

In 2016, the target allocations for both Entergy's non-taxable other postretirement assets and its taxable other postretirement assets were 65% equity securities and 35% fixed-income securities. During the first quarter of 2017, Entergy implemented a new asset allocation strategy, based on the funded status of each sub-account within each trust, which resulted in an overall shift to more fixed income in the non-taxable trusts and no material changes in asset allocation to the taxable trust. The new strategy no longer focuses on targeting an overall asset allocation for each trust, but rather a target asset allocation for each sub-account within each trust. See Note 11 to the financial statements

for discussion of the current asset allocations for Entergy's other postretirement assets.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
 Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Retirement and mortality rates

In October 2017 the Internal Revenue Service issued updated mortality regulations for single employer plans for determining cash contribution requirements. The regulations, based on the Society of Actuaries' 2014 mortality table, are effective for plan years beginning on or after January 1, 2018.

Costs and Sensitivities

The estimated 2018 and actual 2017 qualified pension and other postretirement costs and related underlying assumptions and sensitivities are shown below:

Costs	Estimated 2018 (In Millions)	2017
Qualified pension cost	\$254.8	\$214.2
Other postretirement cost	\$13.1	\$25.6
Assumptions	2018	2017
Discount rates		
Qualified pension		
Service cost	3.89%	4.75%
Interest cost	3.44%	3.73%
Other postretirement		
Service cost	3.88%	4.60%
Interest cost	3.33%	3.61%
Expected long-term rates of return		
Qualified pension assets	7.50%	7.50%
Other postretirement - non-taxable assets	6.50% - 7.50%	6.50% - 6.90%
Other postretirement - taxable assets - after tax rate	5.50%	5.75%
Weighted-average rate of future compensation	3.98%	3.98%
Assumed health care cost trend rates		
Pre-65 retirees	6.95%	6.55%
Post-65 retirees	7.25%	7.25%
Ultimate rate	4.75%	4.75%
Year ultimate rate is reached and beyond	2027	2026

Actual asset returns have an effect on Entergy's qualified pension and other postretirement costs. In 2017, Entergy's actual average annual return on qualified pension assets was approximately 16% and for other postretirement assets was approximately 14%, as compared with the 2017 expected long-term rates of return discussed above.

Table of ContentsEntergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

The following chart reflects the sensitivity of qualified pension cost and qualified pension projected benefit obligation to changes in certain actuarial assumptions (dollars in millions):

Actuarial Assumption	Change in Assumption Increase/(Decrease)	Impact on 2018 Qualified Pension Cost	Impact on 2017 Qualified Projected Benefit Obligation
Discount rate	(0.25%)	\$23	\$250
Rate of return on plan assets	(0.25%)	\$15	\$—
Rate of increase in compensation	0.25%	\$7	\$34

The following chart reflects the sensitivity of postretirement benefit cost and accumulated postretirement benefit obligation to changes in certain actuarial assumptions (dollars in millions):

Actuarial Assumption	Change in Assumption Increase/(Decrease)	Impact on 2018 Postretirement Benefit Cost	Impact on 2017 Accumulated Postretirement Benefit Obligation
Discount rate	(0.25%)	\$3	\$50
Health care cost trend	0.25%	\$5	\$39

Each fluctuation above assumes that the other components of the calculation are held constant.

Accounting Mechanisms

In accordance with pension accounting standards, Entergy utilizes a number of accounting mechanisms that reduce the volatility of reported pension costs. Differences between actuarial assumptions and actual plan results are deferred and are amortized into expense only when the accumulated differences exceed 10% of the greater of the projected benefit obligation or the market-related value of plan assets. If necessary, the excess is amortized over the average remaining service period of active employees. Additionally, accounting standards allow for the deferral of prior service costs/credits arising from plan amendments that attribute an increase or decrease in benefits to employee service in prior periods. Prior service costs/credits are then amortized into expense over the average future working life of active employees. Certain decisions, including workforce reductions, plan amendments, and plant shutdowns may significantly reduce the expense amortization period and result in immediate recognition of certain previously-deferred costs and gains/losses in the form of curtailment gains or losses. Similarly, payments made to settle benefit obligations can also result in recognition in the form of settlement losses or gains.

Entergy calculates the expected return on pension and other postretirement benefit plan assets by multiplying the long-term expected rate of return on assets by the market-related value (MRV) of plan assets. Entergy determines the MRV of pension plan assets by calculating a value that uses a 20-quarter phase-in of the difference between actual and expected returns. For other postretirement benefit plan assets Entergy uses fair value when determining MRV.

Accounting standards require an employer to recognize in its balance sheet the funded status of its benefit plans. See Note 11 to the financial statements for a further discussion of Entergy's funded status.

Funding

Entergy's pension funding in 2017 was \$410 million. Entergy estimates pension contributions will be approximately \$352.1 million in 2018; although the 2018 required pension contributions will be known with more certainty when the January 1, 2018 valuations are completed, which is expected by April 1, 2018.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

Minimum required funding calculations as determined under Pension Protection Act guidance are performed annually as of January 1 of each year and are based on measurements of the assets and funding liabilities as measured at that date. Any excess of the funding liability over the calculated fair market value of assets results in a funding shortfall that, under the Pension Protection Act, must be funded over a seven-year rolling period. The Pension Protection Act also imposes certain plan limitations if the funded percentage, which is based on calculated fair market values of assets divided by funding liabilities, does not meet certain thresholds. For funding purposes, asset gains and losses are smoothed in to the calculated fair market value of assets and the funding liability is based upon a weighted average 24-month corporate bond rate published by the U.S. Treasury; therefore, periodic changes in asset returns and interest rates can affect funding shortfalls and future cash contributions.

Moving Ahead for Progress in the 21st Century Act (MAP-21) became federal law in July 2012. Under the law, the segment rates used to calculate funding liabilities must be within a corridor of the 25-year average of prior segment rates. The interest rate corridor applies to the determination of minimum funding requirements and benefit restrictions. These pension funding stabilization provisions provide for a near-term reduction in minimum funding requirements for single employer defined benefit plans in response to the historically low interest rates that existed when the law was enacted. The law did not reduce contribution requirements over the long term. The interest rate stabilization periods of MAP-21 were extended by the Highway and Transportation Funding Act in 2014 and the Bipartisan Budget Act in 2015.

Entergy contributed \$44.3 million to its postretirement plans in 2017 and plans to contribute \$52.3 million in 2018.

Federal Healthcare Legislation

In 2010 the Patient Protection and Affordable Care Act (PPACA), as amended, imposed a 40% excise tax on per capita medical benefit costs that exceed certain thresholds. In January 2018 the effective date of the excise tax was delayed and is currently expected to take effect in 2022. Entergy will continue to monitor developments to determine the possible effect on Entergy.

Other Contingencies

As a company with multi-state utility operations, Entergy is subject to a number of federal and state laws and regulations and other factors and conditions in the areas in which it operates, which potentially subject it to environmental, litigation, and other risks. Entergy periodically evaluates its exposure for such risks and records a reserve for those matters which are considered probable and estimable in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles.

Environmental

Entergy must comply with environmental laws and regulations applicable to air emissions, water discharges, solid and hazardous waste, toxic substances, protected species, and other environmental matters. Under these various laws and regulations, Entergy could incur substantial costs to comply or address any impacts to the environment. Entergy conducts studies to determine the extent of any required remediation and has recorded liabilities based upon its evaluation of the likelihood of loss and expected dollar amount for each issue. Additional sites or issues could be identified which require environmental remediation or corrective action for which Entergy could be liable. The amounts of environmental liabilities recorded can be significantly affected by the following external events or conditions.

Changes to existing federal, state, or local regulation by governmental authorities having jurisdiction over air quality, water quality, control of toxic substances and hazardous and solid wastes, and other environmental matters.

43

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Management's Financial Discussion and Analysis

• The identification of additional impacts, sites, issues, or the filing of other complaints in which Entergy may be asserted to be a potentially responsible party.

• The resolution or progression of existing matters through the court system or resolution by the EPA or relevant state or local authority.

Litigation

Entergy is regularly named as a defendant in a number of lawsuits involving employment, customers, and injuries and damages issues, among other matters. Entergy periodically reviews the cases in which it has been named as defendant and assesses the likelihood of loss in each case as probable, reasonably possible, or remote and records liabilities for cases that have a probable likelihood of loss and the loss can be estimated. Given the environment in which Entergy operates, and the unpredictable nature of many of the cases in which Entergy is named as a defendant, the ultimate outcome of the litigation to which Entergy is exposed has the potential to materially affect the results of operations, financial position, and cash flows of Entergy or the Registrant Subsidiaries.

New Accounting Pronouncements

See Note 1 to the financial statements for discussion of new accounting pronouncements.

Table of Contents

ENTERGY CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARIES
REPORT OF MANAGEMENT

Management of Entergy Corporation and its subsidiaries has prepared and is responsible for the financial statements and related financial information included in this document. To meet this responsibility, management establishes and maintains a system of internal controls over financial reporting designed to provide reasonable assurance regarding the preparation and fair presentation of financial statements in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles. This system includes communication through written policies and procedures, an employee Code of Integrity, and an organizational structure that provides for appropriate division of responsibility and training of personnel. This system is also tested by a comprehensive internal audit program.

Entergy management assesses the design and effectiveness of Entergy's internal control over financial reporting on an annual basis. In making this assessment, management uses the criteria set forth by the Committee of Sponsoring Organizations of the Treadway Commission (COSO) in Internal Control - Integrated Framework. The 2013 COSO Framework was utilized for management's assessment. Management acknowledges, however, that all internal control systems, no matter how well designed, have inherent limitations and can provide only reasonable assurance with respect to financial statement preparation and presentation.

Entergy Corporation's independent registered public accounting firm, Deloitte & Touche LLP, has issued an attestation report on the effectiveness of Entergy Corporation's internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2017.

In addition, the Audit Committee of the Board of Directors, composed solely of independent Directors, meets with the independent auditors, internal auditors, management, and internal accountants periodically to discuss internal controls, and auditing and financial reporting matters. The Audit Committee appoints the independent auditors annually, seeks shareholder ratification of the appointment, and reviews with the independent auditors the scope and results of the audit effort. The Audit Committee also meets periodically with the independent auditors and the chief internal auditor without management present, providing free access to the Audit Committee.

Based on management's assessment of internal controls using the 2013 COSO criteria, management believes that Entergy and each of the Registrant Subsidiaries maintained effective internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2017. Management further believes that this assessment, combined with the policies and procedures noted above, provides reasonable assurance that Entergy's and each of the Registrant Subsidiaries' financial statements are fairly and accurately presented in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles.

LEO P. DENAULT Chairman of the Board and Chief Executive Officer of Entergy Corporation	ANDREW S. MARSH Executive Vice President and Chief Financial Officer of Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Inc., Entergy Louisiana, LLC, Entergy Mississippi, Inc., Entergy New Orleans, LLC, Entergy Texas, Inc., and System Energy Resources, Inc.
--	--

RICHARD C. RILEY Chairman of the Board, President, and Chief Executive Officer of Entergy Arkansas, Inc.	PHILLIP R. MAY, JR. Chairman of the Board, President, and Chief Executive Officer of Entergy Louisiana, LLC
---	---

HALEY R. FISACKERLY Chairman of the Board, President, and Chief Executive Officer of Entergy Mississippi, Inc.	CHARLES L. RICE, JR. Chairman of the Board, President, and Chief Executive Officer of Entergy New Orleans, LLC
---	--

SALLIE T. RAINER
Chair of the Board, President, and
Chief Executive Officer of Entergy
Texas, Inc.

RODERICK K. WEST
Chairman of the Board, President, and Chief Executive Officer of System
Energy Resources, Inc.

45

Table of ContentsENTERGY CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARIES
SELECTED FINANCIAL DATA - FIVE-YEAR COMPARISON

	2017	2016	2015	2014	2013
	(In Thousands, Except Percentages and Per Share Amounts)				
Operating revenues	\$11,074,481	\$10,845,645	\$11,513,251	\$12,494,921	\$11,390,947
Net income (loss)	\$425,353	(\$564,503)	(\$156,734)	\$960,257	\$730,572
Earnings (loss) per share:					
Basic	\$2.29	(\$3.26)	(\$0.99)	\$5.24	\$3.99
Diluted	\$2.28	(\$3.26)	(\$0.99)	\$5.22	\$3.99
Dividends declared per share	\$3.50	\$3.42	\$3.34	\$3.32	\$3.32
Return on common equity	5.12	% (6.73 %)	(1.83 %)	9.58	% 7.56 %
Book value per share, year-end	\$44.28	\$45.12	\$51.89	\$55.83	\$54.00
Total assets	\$46,707,149	\$45,904,434	\$44,647,681	\$46,414,455	\$43,290,290
Long-term obligations (a)	\$14,535,077	\$14,695,422	\$13,456,742	\$12,627,180	\$12,265,971

(a) Includes long-term debt (excluding currently maturing debt), non-current capital lease obligations, and subsidiary preferred stock without sinking fund that is not presented as equity on the balance sheet.

	2017	2016	2015	2014	2013
	(Dollars In Millions)				
Utility electric operating revenues:					
Residential	\$3,355	\$3,288	\$3,518	\$3,555	\$3,396
Commercial	2,480	2,362	2,516	2,553	2,415
Industrial	2,584	2,327	2,462	2,623	2,405
Governmental	231	217	223	227	218
Total retail	8,650	8,194	8,719	8,958	8,434
Sales for resale	253	236	249	330	210
Other	376	437	341	304	298
Total	\$9,279	\$8,867	\$9,309	\$9,592	\$8,942
Utility billed electric energy sales (GWh):					
Residential	33,834	35,112	36,068	35,932	35,169
Commercial	28,745	29,197	29,348	28,827	28,547
Industrial	47,769	45,739	44,382	43,723	41,653
Governmental	2,511	2,547	2,514	2,428	2,412
Total retail	112,859	112,595	112,312	110,910	107,781
Sales for resale	11,550	11,054	9,274	9,462	3,020
Total	124,409	123,649	121,586	120,372	110,801
Entergy Wholesale Commodities:					
Operating revenues	\$1,657	\$1,850	\$2,062	\$2,719	\$2,313
Billed electric energy sales (GWh)	30,501	35,881	39,745	44,424	45,127

Table of Contents

REPORT OF INDEPENDENT REGISTERED PUBLIC ACCOUNTING FIRM

To the shareholders and Board of Directors of
Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Opinion on the Financial Statements

We have audited the accompanying consolidated balance sheets of Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries (the “Corporation”) as of December 31, 2017 and 2016, the related consolidated statements of operations, comprehensive income (loss), cash flows, and changes in equity, for each of the three years in the period ended December 31, 2017, and the related notes (collectively referred to as the “financial statements”). In our opinion, the financial statements present fairly, in all material respects, the financial position of the Corporation as of December 31, 2017 and 2016, and the results of its operations and its cash flows for each of the three years in the period ended December 31, 2017, in conformity with accounting principles generally accepted in the United States of America.

We have also audited, in accordance with the standards of the Public Company Accounting Oversight Board (United States) (PCAOB), the Corporation’s internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2017, based on criteria established in Internal Control - Integrated Framework (2013) issued by the Committee of Sponsoring Organizations of the Treadway Commission and our report dated February 26, 2018, expressed an unqualified opinion on the Corporation’s internal control over financial reporting.

Basis for Opinion

These financial statements are the responsibility of the Corporation’s management. Our responsibility is to express an opinion on the Corporation’s financial statements based on our audits. We are a public accounting firm registered with the PCAOB and are required to be independent with respect to the Corporation in accordance with the U.S. federal securities laws and the applicable rules and regulations of the Securities and Exchange Commission and the PCAOB.

We conducted our audits in accordance with the standards of the PCAOB. Those standards require that we plan and perform the audit to obtain reasonable assurance about whether the financial statements are free of material misstatement, whether due to error or fraud. Our audits included performing procedures to assess the risks of material misstatement of the financial statements, whether due to error or fraud, and performing procedures that respond to those risks. Such procedures included examining, on a test basis, evidence regarding the amounts and disclosures in the financial statements. Our audits also included evaluating the accounting principles used and significant estimates made by management, as well as evaluating the overall presentation of the financial statements. We believe that our audits provide a reasonable basis for our opinion.

/s/ DELOITTE & TOUCHE LLP

New Orleans, Louisiana
February 26, 2018

We have served as the Corporation’s auditor since 2001.

Table of ContentsENTERGY CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARIES
CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF OPERATIONS

	For the Years Ended December 31,		
	2017	2016	2015
	(In Thousands, Except Share Data)		
OPERATING REVENUES			
Electric	\$9,278,895	\$8,866,659	\$9,308,678
Natural gas	138,856	129,348	142,746
Competitive businesses	1,656,730	1,849,638	2,061,827
TOTAL	11,074,481	10,845,645	11,513,251
OPERATING EXPENSES			
Operation and Maintenance:			
Fuel, fuel-related expenses, and gas purchased for resale	1,991,589	1,809,200	2,452,171
Purchased power	1,427,950	1,220,527	1,390,805
Nuclear refueling outage expenses	168,151	208,678	251,316
Other operation and maintenance	3,423,689	3,296,711	3,354,981
Asset write-offs, impairments, and related charges	538,372	2,835,637	2,104,906
Decommissioning	405,685	327,425	280,272
Taxes other than income taxes	617,556	592,502	619,422
Depreciation and amortization	1,389,978	1,347,187	1,337,276
Other regulatory charges (credits) - net	(131,901)	94,243	175,304
TOTAL	9,831,069	11,732,110	11,966,453
Gain on sale of asset	16,270	—	154,037
OPERATING INCOME (LOSS)	1,259,682	(886,465)	(299,165)
OTHER INCOME			
Allowance for equity funds used during construction	95,088	67,563	51,908
Interest and investment income	288,197	145,127	187,062
Miscellaneous - net	(12,701)	(41,617)	(95,997)
TOTAL	370,584	171,073	142,973
INTEREST EXPENSE			
Interest expense	707,212	700,545	670,096
Allowance for borrowed funds used during construction	(44,869)	(34,175)	(26,627)
TOTAL	662,343	666,370	643,469
INCOME (LOSS) BEFORE INCOME TAXES	967,923	(1,381,762)	(799,661)
Income taxes	542,570	(817,259)	(642,927)
CONSOLIDATED NET INCOME (LOSS)	425,353	(564,503)	(156,734)
Preferred dividend requirements of subsidiaries	13,741	19,115	19,828
NET INCOME (LOSS) ATTRIBUTABLE TO ENTERGY CORPORATION	\$411,612	(\$583,618)	(\$176,562)

Earnings (loss) per average common share:				
Basic	\$2.29	(\$3.26	)	(\$0.99)
Diluted	\$2.28	(\$3.26	)	(\$0.99)
Basic average number of common shares outstanding	179,671,797	178,885,660	179,176,356	
Diluted average number of common shares outstanding	180,535,893	178,885,660	179,176,356	

See Notes to Financial Statements.

Table of ContentsENTERGY CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARIES
CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF COMPREHENSIVE INCOME (LOSS)

	For the Years Ended December 31,		
	2017	2016	2015
	(In Thousands)		
Net Income (Loss)	\$425,353	(\$564,503)	(\$156,734)
Other comprehensive income (loss)			
Cash flow hedges net unrealized gain (loss) (net of tax expense (benefit) of (\$22,570), (\$55,298), and \$3,752)	(41,470)	(101,977)	7,852
Pension and other postretirement liabilities (net of tax expense (benefit) of (\$4,057), (\$3,952), and \$61,576)	(61,653)	(2,842)	103,185
Net unrealized investment gains (losses) (net of tax expense (benefit) of \$80,069, \$57,277, and (\$45,904))	115,311	62,177	(59,138)
Foreign currency translation (net of tax benefit of \$403, \$689, and \$345)	(748)	(1,280)	(641)
Other comprehensive income (loss)	11,440	(43,922)	51,258
Comprehensive Income (Loss)	436,793	(608,425)	(105,476)
Preferred dividend requirements of subsidiaries	13,741	19,115	19,828
Comprehensive Income (Loss) Attributable to Entergy Corporation	\$423,052	(\$627,540)	(\$125,304)

See Notes to Financial Statements.

Table of ContentsENTERGY CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARIES
CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF CASH FLOWS

	For the Years Ended December 31,		
	2017	2016	2015
	(In Thousands)		
OPERATING ACTIVITIES			
Consolidated net income (loss)	\$425,353	(\$564,503)	(\$156,734)
Adjustments to reconcile consolidated net income (loss) to net cash flow provided by operating activities:			
Depreciation, amortization, and decommissioning, including nuclear fuel amortization	2,078,578	2,123,291	2,117,236
Deferred income taxes, investment tax credits, and non-current taxes accrued	529,053	(836,257)	(820,350)
Asset write-offs, impairments, and related charges	357,251	2,835,637	2,104,906
Gain on sale of asset	(16,270)	—	(154,037)
Changes in working capital:			
Receivables	(97,637)	(96,975)	38,152
Fuel inventory	(3,043)	38,210	(12,376)
Accounts payable	101,802	174,421	(135,211)
Prepaid taxes and taxes accrued	33,853	(28,963)	81,969
Interest accrued	742	(7,335)	(11,445)
Deferred fuel costs	56,290	(241,896)	298,725
Other working capital accounts	(4,331)	31,197	(113,701)
Changes in provisions for estimated losses	(3,279)	20,905	42,566
Changes in other regulatory assets	595,504	(48,469)	262,317
Changes in other regulatory liabilities	2,915,795	158,031	61,241
Deferred tax rate change recognized as regulatory liability / asset	(3,665,498)	—	—
Changes in pensions and other postretirement liabilities	(130,686)	(136,919)	(446,418)
Other	(549,977)	(421,676)	134,344
Net cash flow provided by operating activities	2,623,500	2,998,699	3,291,184
INVESTING ACTIVITIES			
Construction/capital expenditures	(3,607,532)	(2,780,222)	(2,500,860)
Allowance for equity funds used during construction	96,000	68,345	53,635
Nuclear fuel purchases	(377,324)	(314,706)	(493,604)
Payment for purchase of plant or assets	(16,762)	(949,329)	—
Proceeds from sale of assets	100,000	—	487,406
Insurance proceeds received for property damages	26,157	20,968	24,399
Changes in securitization account	1,323	4,007	(5,806)
NYPA value sharing payment	—	—	(70,790)
Payments to storm reserve escrow account	(2,878)	(1,544)	(69,163)
Receipts from storm reserve escrow account	11,323	—	5,916
Decrease in other investments	1,078	9,055	571
Litigation proceeds for reimbursement of spent nuclear fuel storage costs	25,493	169,085	18,296
Proceeds from nuclear decommissioning trust fund sales	3,162,747	2,408,920	2,492,176
Investment in nuclear decommissioning trust funds	(3,260,674)	(2,484,627)	(2,550,958)
Net cash flow used in investing activities	(3,841,049)	(3,850,048)	(2,608,782)

See Notes to Financial Statements.

50

Table of ContentsENTERGY CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARIES
CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF CASH FLOWS

	For the Years Ended December 31,		
	2017	2016	2015
	(In Thousands)		
FINANCING ACTIVITIES			
Proceeds from the issuance of:			
Long-term debt	1,809,390	6,800,558	3,502,189
Preferred stock of subsidiary	14,399	—	107,426
Treasury stock	80,729	33,114	24,366
Retirement of long-term debt	(1,585,681)	(5,311,324)	(3,461,518)
Repurchase of common stock	—	—	(99,807)
Repurchase / redemptions of preferred stock	(20,599)	(115,283)	(94,285)
Changes in credit borrowings and commercial paper - net	1,163,296	(79,337)	(104,047)
Other	(7,731)	(6,872)	(9,136)
Dividends paid:			
Common stock	(628,885)	(611,835)	(598,897)
Preferred stock	(13,940)	(20,789)	(19,758)
Net cash flow provided by (used in) financing activities	810,978	688,232	(753,467)
Net decrease in cash and cash equivalents	(406,571)	(163,117)	(71,065)
Cash and cash equivalents at beginning of period	1,187,844	1,350,961	1,422,026
Cash and cash equivalents at end of period	\$781,273	\$1,187,844	\$1,350,961
 SUPPLEMENTAL DISCLOSURE OF CASH FLOW INFORMATION:			
Cash paid (received) during the period for:			
Interest - net of amount capitalized	\$678,371	\$746,779	\$663,630
Income taxes	(\$13,375)	\$95,317	\$103,589

See Notes to Financial Statements.

Table of Contents

ENTERGY CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARIES
CONSOLIDATED BALANCE SHEETS
ASSETS

	December 31,	
	2017	2016
	(In Thousands)	
CURRENT ASSETS		
Cash and cash equivalents:		
Cash	\$56,629	\$129,579
Temporary cash investments	724,644	1,058,265
Total cash and cash equivalents	781,273	1,187,844
Accounts receivable:		
Customer	673,347	654,995
Allowance for doubtful accounts	(13,587	) (11,924
Other	169,377	158,419
Accrued unbilled revenues	383,813	368,677
Total accounts receivable	1,212,950	1,170,167
Deferred fuel costs	95,746	108,465
Fuel inventory - at average cost	182,643	179,600
Materials and supplies - at average cost	723,222	698,523
Deferred nuclear refueling outage costs	133,164	146,221
Prepayments and other	156,333	193,448
TOTAL	3,285,331	3,684,268
OTHER PROPERTY AND INVESTMENTS		
Investment in affiliates - at equity	198	198
Decommissioning trust funds	7,211,993	5,723,897
Non-utility property - at cost (less accumulated depreciation)	260,980	233,641
Other	441,862	469,664
TOTAL	7,915,033	6,427,400
PROPERTY, PLANT, AND EQUIPMENT		
Electric	47,287,370	45,191,216
Property under capital lease	620,544	619,527
Natural gas	453,162	413,224
Construction work in progress	1,980,508	1,378,180
Nuclear fuel	923,200	1,037,899
TOTAL PROPERTY, PLANT AND EQUIPMENT	51,264,784	48,640,046
Less - accumulated depreciation and amortization	21,600,424	20,718,639
PROPERTY, PLANT AND EQUIPMENT - NET	29,664,360	27,921,407
DEFERRED DEBITS AND OTHER ASSETS		
Regulatory assets:		
Regulatory asset for income taxes - net	—	761,280
Other regulatory assets (includes securitization property of \$485,031 as of December 31, 2017 and \$600,996 as of December 31, 2016)	4,935,689	4,769,913
Deferred fuel costs	239,298	239,100

Edgar Filing: ENTERGY CORP /DE/ - Form 10-K

Goodwill	377,172	377,172
Accumulated deferred income taxes	178,204	117,885
Other	112,062	1,606,009
TOTAL	5,842,425	7,871,359
TOTAL ASSETS	\$46,707,149	\$45,904,434

See Notes to Financial Statements.

52

Table of Contents

ENTERGY CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARIES
CONSOLIDATED BALANCE SHEETS
LIABILITIES AND EQUITY

	December 31,	
	2017	2016
	(In Thousands)	
CURRENT LIABILITIES		
Currently maturing long-term debt	\$760,007	\$364,900
Notes payable and commercial paper	1,578,308	415,011
Accounts payable	1,452,216	1,285,577
Customer deposits	401,330	403,311
Taxes accrued	214,967	181,114
Interest accrued	187,972	187,229
Deferred fuel costs	146,522	102,753
Obligations under capital leases	1,502	2,423
Pension and other postretirement liabilities	71,612	76,942
Other	221,771	180,836
TOTAL	5,036,207	3,200,096
NON-CURRENT LIABILITIES		
Accumulated deferred income taxes and taxes accrued	4,466,503	7,495,290
Accumulated deferred investment tax credits	219,634	227,147
Obligations under capital leases	22,015	24,582
Regulatory liability for income taxes-net	2,900,204	—
Other regulatory liabilities	1,588,520	1,572,929
Decommissioning and asset retirement cost liabilities	6,185,814	5,992,476
Accumulated provisions	478,273	481,636
Pension and other postretirement liabilities	2,910,654	3,036,010
Long-term debt (includes securitization bonds of \$544,921 as of December 31, 2017 and \$661,175 as of December 31, 2016)	14,315,259	14,467,655
Other	393,748	1,121,619
TOTAL	33,480,624	34,419,344
Commitments and Contingencies		
Subsidiaries' preferred stock without sinking fund	197,803	203,185
COMMON EQUITY		
Common stock, \$.01 par value, authorized 500,000,000 shares; issued 254,752,788 shares in 2017 and in 2016	2,548	2,548
Paid-in capital	5,433,433	5,417,245
Retained earnings	7,977,702	8,195,571
Accumulated other comprehensive loss	(23,531	) (34,971
Less - treasury stock, at cost (74,235,135 shares in 2017 and 75,623,363 shares in 2016)	5,397,637	5,498,584
TOTAL	7,992,515	8,081,809
TOTAL LIABILITIES AND EQUITY	\$46,707,149	\$45,904,434

See Notes to Financial Statements.

53

Table of Contents

ENTERGY CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARIES
CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF CHANGES IN EQUITY
For the Years Ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015

	Common Shareholders' Equity					Accumulated Other Comprehensive Income (Loss)	Total
	Subsidiaries' Preferred Stock	Common Stock	Treasury Stock	Paid-in Capital	Retained Earnings		
	(In Thousands)						
Balance at December 31, 2014	\$94,000	\$2,548	(\$5,497,526)	\$5,375,353	\$10,169,657	(\$42,307)	\$10,101,725
Consolidated net income (loss) (a)	19,828	—	—	—	(176,562)	—	(156,734)
Other comprehensive income	—	—	—	—	—	51,258	51,258
Common stock repurchases	—	—	(99,807)	—	—	—	(99,807)
Preferred stock repurchases / redemptions	(94,000)	—	—	—	(285)	—	(94,285)
Common stock issuances related to stock plans	—	—	44,954	28,405	—	—	73,359
Common stock dividends declared	—	—	—	—	(598,897)	—	(598,897)
Preferred dividend requirements of subsidiaries (a)	(19,828)	—	—	—	—	—	(19,828)
Balance at December 31, 2015	\$—	\$2,548	(\$5,552,379)	\$5,403,758	\$9,393,913	\$8,951	\$9,256,791
Consolidated net income (loss) (a)	19,115	—	—	—	(583,618)	—	(564,503)
Other comprehensive loss	—	—	—	—	—	(43,922)	(43,922)
Common stock issuances related to stock plans	—	—	53,795	13,487	—	—	67,282
Common stock dividends declared	—	—	—	—	(611,835)	—	(611,835)
Subsidiaries' capital stock redemptions	—	—	—	—	(2,889)	—	(2,889)
Preferred dividend requirements of subsidiaries (a)	(19,115)	—	—	—	—	—	(19,115)
Balance at December 31, 2016	\$—	\$2,548	(\$5,498,584)	\$5,417,245	\$8,195,571	(\$34,971)	\$8,081,809
Consolidated net income (a)	13,741	—	—	—	411,612	—	425,353
Other comprehensive income	—	—	—	—	—	11,440	11,440

Edgar Filing: ENTERGY CORP /DE/ - Form 10-K

Common stock issuances related to stock plans	—	—	100,947	16,188	—	—	117,135
Common stock dividends declared	—	—	—	—	(628,885	) —	(628,885)
Subsidiaries' capital stock redemptions	—	—	—	—	(596	) —	(596)
Preferred dividend requirements of subsidiaries (a)	(13,741)	—	—	—	—	—	(13,741)
Balance at December 31, 2017	\$—	\$2,548	(\$5,397,637)	\$5,433,433	\$7,977,702	(\$23,531)	\$7,992,515

See Notes to Financial Statements.

(a) Consolidated net income and preferred dividend requirements of subsidiaries include \$13.7 million for 2017, \$19.1 million for 2016, and \$14.9 million for 2015 of preferred dividends on subsidiaries' preferred stock without sinking fund that is not presented as equity.

Table of Contents

ENTERGY CORPORATION AND SUBSIDIARIES

NOTES TO FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

NOTE 1. SUMMARY OF SIGNIFICANT ACCOUNTING POLICIES (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy)

The accompanying consolidated financial statements include the accounts of Entergy Corporation and its subsidiaries. As required by generally accepted accounting principles in the United States of America, all intercompany transactions have been eliminated in the consolidated financial statements. Entergy's Registrant Subsidiaries (Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy) also include their separate financial statements in this Form 10-K. The Registrant Subsidiaries and many other Entergy subsidiaries also maintain accounts in accordance with FERC and other regulatory guidelines.

Use of Estimates in the Preparation of Financial Statements

In conformity with generally accepted accounting principles in the United States of America, the preparation of Entergy Corporation's consolidated financial statements and the separate financial statements of the Registrant Subsidiaries requires management to make estimates and assumptions that affect the reported amounts of assets, liabilities, revenues, and expenses, and the disclosure of contingent assets and liabilities. Adjustments to the reported amounts of assets and liabilities may be necessary in the future to the extent that future estimates or actual results are different from the estimates used.

Revenues and Fuel Costs

Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy Texas generate, transmit, and distribute electric power primarily to retail customers in Arkansas, Louisiana, Mississippi, and Texas, respectively. Entergy Louisiana also distributes natural gas to retail customers in and around Baton Rouge, Louisiana. Entergy New Orleans sells both electric power and natural gas to retail customers in the City of New Orleans, including Algiers. Prior to October 1, 2015, Entergy Louisiana was the electric power supplier for Algiers. The Entergy Wholesale Commodities segment derives almost all of its revenue from sales of electric power generated by plants owned by subsidiaries in that segment.

Entergy recognizes revenue from electric power and natural gas sales when power or gas is delivered to customers. To the extent that deliveries have occurred but a bill has not been issued, Entergy's Utility operating companies accrue an estimate of the revenues for energy delivered since the latest billings. The Utility operating companies calculate the estimate based upon several factors including billings through the last billing cycle in a month, actual generation in the month, historical line loss factors, and prices in effect in Entergy's Utility operating companies' various jurisdictions. Changes are made to the inputs in the estimate as needed to reflect changes in billing practices. Each month the estimated unbilled revenue amounts are recorded as revenue and unbilled accounts receivable, and the prior month's estimate is reversed. Therefore, changes in price and volume differences resulting from factors such as weather affect the calculation of unbilled revenues from one period to the next, and may result in variability in reported revenues from one period to the next as prior estimates are reversed and new estimates recorded.

For sales under rates implemented subject to refund, Entergy reduces revenue by accruing estimated amounts for probable refunds when Entergy believes it is probable that revenues will be refunded to customers based upon the status of the rate proceeding.

Entergy's Utility operating companies' rate schedules include either fuel adjustment clauses or fixed fuel factors, which allow either current recovery in billings to customers or deferral of fuel costs until the costs are billed to customers. Where the fuel component of revenues is billed based on a pre-determined fuel cost (fixed fuel factor), the fuel factor remains in effect until changed as part of a general rate case, fuel reconciliation, or fixed fuel factor filing. System Energy's operating revenues are intended to recover from Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans operating expenses and capital costs attributable to Grand Gulf. The capital costs are computed by allowing a return on System Energy's common equity funds allocable to its net investment in Grand Gulf, plus System Energy's effective interest cost for its debt allocable to its investment in Grand Gulf.

Accounting for MISO transactions

Entergy is a member of MISO, a regional transmission organization that maintains functional control over the combined transmission systems of its members and manages one of the largest energy markets in the U.S. In the MISO market, Entergy offers its generation and bids its load into the market on an hourly basis. MISO settles these hourly offers and bids based on locational marginal prices, which is pricing for energy at a given location based on a market clearing price that takes into account physical limitations on the transmission system, generation, and demand throughout the MISO region. MISO evaluates the market participants' energy offers and demand bids to economically and reliably dispatch the entire MISO system. Entergy nets purchases and sales within the MISO market on an hourly basis and reports in operating revenues when in a net selling position for an hour period and in operating expenses when in a net purchasing position for an hour period.

Property, Plant, and Equipment

Property, plant, and equipment is stated at original cost less regulatory disallowances and impairments. Depreciation is computed on the straight-line basis at rates based on the applicable estimated service lives of the various classes of property. For the Registrant Subsidiaries, the original cost of plant retired or removed, less salvage, is charged to accumulated depreciation. Normal maintenance, repairs, and minor replacement costs are charged to operating expenses. Substantially all of the Registrant Subsidiaries' plant is subject to mortgage liens.

Electric plant includes the portions of Grand Gulf and Waterford 3 that were sold and leased back in prior periods. For financial reporting purposes, these sale and leaseback arrangements are reflected as financing transactions. In March 2016, Entergy Louisiana completed the first step in a two-step transaction to purchase the undivided interests in Waterford 3 that were previously being leased by acquiring a beneficial interest in the Waterford 3 leased assets. In February 2017 the leases were terminated and the leased assets transferred to Entergy Louisiana. See Note 10 to the financial statements for further discussion of Entergy Louisiana's purchase of the Waterford 3 leased assets.

Net property, plant, and equipment for Entergy (including property under capital lease and associated accumulated amortization) by business segment and functional category, as of December 31, 2017 and 2016, is shown below:

2017	Entergy	Utility	Entergy Wholesale Commodities	Parent & Other
	(In Millions)			
Production				
Nuclear	\$6,946	\$6,694	\$252	\$—
Other	4,215	4,118	97	—
Transmission	5,844	5,842	2	—
Distribution	8,000	8,000	—	—
Other	1,755	1,748	3	4
Construction work in progress	1,981	1,951	30	—
Nuclear fuel	923	822	101	—

Property, plant, and equipment - net \$29,664 \$29,175 \$485 \$4

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

2016	Entergy	Utility	Entergy Wholesale Commodities	Parent & Other
	(In Millions)			
Production				
Nuclear	\$6,948	\$6,524	\$424	\$—
Other	4,047	4,000	47	—
Transmission	5,226	5,223	3	—
Distribution	7,648	7,648	—	—
Other	1,636	1,521	111	4
Construction work in progress	1,378	1,334	44	—
Nuclear fuel	1,038	817	221	—
Property, plant, and equipment - net	\$27,921	\$27,067	\$850	\$4

Depreciation rates on average depreciable property for Entergy approximated 3.0% in 2017, 2.8% in 2016, and 2.9% in 2015. Included in these rates are the depreciation rates on average depreciable Utility property of 2.6% in 2017, 2.6% in 2016, and 2.7% 2015, and the depreciation rates on average depreciable Entergy Wholesale Commodities property of 22.3% in 2017, 5.2% in 2016, and 5.4% in 2015. The higher depreciation rate in 2017 for Entergy Wholesale Commodities reflects the significantly reduced remaining estimated operating lives associated with management's strategy to reduce the size of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' merchant fleet.

Entergy amortizes nuclear fuel using a units-of-production method. Nuclear fuel amortization is included in fuel expense in the income statements. Because the value of their long-lived assets are impaired, and their remaining estimated operating lives significantly reduced, the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear plants, except for Palisades, charge nuclear fuel costs directly to expense when incurred because their undiscounted cash flows are insufficient to recover the carrying amount of these capital additions.

“Non-utility property - at cost (less accumulated depreciation)” for Entergy is reported net of accumulated depreciation of \$167 million and \$169 million as of December 31, 2017 and 2016, respectively.

Construction expenditures included in accounts payable is \$368 million and \$253 million at December 31, 2017 and 2016, respectively.

Net property, plant, and equipment for the Registrant Subsidiaries (including property under capital lease and associated accumulated amortization) by company and functional category, as of December 31, 2017 and 2016, is shown below:

2017	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Millions)					
Production						
Nuclear	\$1,368	\$3,664	\$—	\$—	\$—	\$1,660
Other	806	2,016	560	207	531	—
Transmission	1,650	2,148	900	81	1,021	42
Distribution	2,226	2,748	1,316	440	1,270	—
Other	247	592	203	204	168	39

Edgar Filing: ENTERGY CORP /DE/ - Form 10-K

Construction work in progress	281	1,281	149	47	102	70
Nuclear fuel	277	337	—	—	—	208
Property, plant, and equipment - net	\$6,855	\$12,786	\$3,128	\$979	\$3,092	\$2,019

57

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

2016	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Millions)					
Production						
Nuclear	\$1,201	\$3,540	\$—	\$—	\$—	\$1,783
Other	801	1,966	537	213	483	—
Transmission	1,491	1,925	740	79	943	45
Distribution	2,144	2,632	1,242	414	1,216	—
Other	216	517	201	188	106	25
Construction work in progress	304	670	118	25	111	44
Nuclear fuel	307	250	—	—	—	260
Property, plant, and equipment - net	\$6,464	\$11,500	\$2,838	\$919	\$2,859	\$2,157

Depreciation rates on average depreciable property for the Registrant Subsidiaries are shown below:

	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
2017	2.5%	2.3%	3.1%	3.5%	2.6%	2.8%
2016	2.5%	2.3%	3.1%	3.4%	2.5%	2.8%
2015	2.6%	2.3%	3.2%	3.0%	2.6%	2.8%

Non-utility property - at cost (less accumulated depreciation) for Entergy Louisiana is reported net of accumulated depreciation of \$152.3 million and \$154.4 million as of December 31, 2017 and 2016, respectively. Non-utility property - at cost (less accumulated depreciation) for Entergy Mississippi is reported net of accumulated depreciation of \$0.5 million and \$0.5 million as of December 31, 2017 and 2016, respectively. Non-utility property - at cost (less accumulated depreciation) for Entergy Texas is reported net of accumulated depreciation of \$4.9 million and \$4.9 million as of December 31, 2017 and 2016, respectively.

As of December 31, 2017, construction expenditures included in accounts payable are \$58.8 million for Entergy Arkansas, \$160.4 million for Entergy Louisiana, \$17.1 million for Entergy Mississippi, \$2.5 million for Entergy New Orleans, \$32.8 million for Entergy Texas, and \$33.9 million for System Energy. As of December 31, 2016, construction expenditures included in accounts payable are \$40.9 million for Entergy Arkansas, \$114.8 million for Entergy Louisiana, \$11.5 million for Entergy Mississippi, \$2.3 million for Entergy New Orleans, \$9.3 million for Entergy Texas, and \$6.2 million for System Energy.

Jointly-Owned Generating Stations

Certain Entergy subsidiaries jointly own electric generating facilities with affiliates or third parties. All parties are required to provide their own financing. The investments, fuel expenses, and other operation and maintenance expenses associated with these generating stations are recorded by the Entergy subsidiaries to the extent of their respective undivided ownership interests. As of December 31, 2017, the subsidiaries' investment and accumulated depreciation in each of these generating stations were as follows:

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Generating Stations		Fuel Type	Total Megawatt Capability (a)	Ownership	Investment	Accumulated Depreciation
(In Millions)						
Utility business:						
Entergy Arkansas -						
Independence	Unit 1	Coal	836	31.50 %	\$140	\$103
Independence	Common Facilities	Coal		15.75 %	\$34	\$27
White Bluff	Units 1 and 2	Coal	1,636	57.00 %	\$531	\$364
Ouachita (b)	Common Facilities	Gas		66.67 %	\$172	\$150
Union (c)	Units 1 and 2 Common Facilities	Gas		50.00 %	\$1	\$—
Union (c)	Common Facilities	Gas		25.00 %	\$28	\$3
Entergy Louisiana -						
Roy S. Nelson	Unit 6	Coal	550	40.25 %	\$280	\$194
Roy S. Nelson	Unit 6 Common Facilities	Coal		25.79 %	\$15	\$6
Big Cajun 2	Unit 3	Coal	574	24.15 %	\$150	\$117
Big Cajun 2	Unit 3 Common Facilities	Coal		8.05 %	\$5	\$2
Ouachita (b)	Common Facilities	Gas		33.33 %	\$90	\$75
Acadia	Common Facilities	Gas		50.00 %	\$20	\$—
Union (c)	Common Facilities	Gas		50.00 %	\$55	\$3
Entergy Mississippi -						
Independence	Units 1 and 2 and Common Facilities	Coal	1,678	25.00 %	\$266	\$156
Entergy New Orleans -						
Union (c)	Units 1 and 2 Common Facilities	Gas		50.00 %	\$1	\$—
Union (c)	Common Facilities	Gas		25.00 %	\$28	\$3
Entergy Texas -						
Roy S. Nelson	Unit 6	Coal	550	29.75 %	\$200	\$114
Roy S. Nelson	Unit 6 Common Facilities	Coal		14.16 %	\$6	\$3
Big Cajun 2	Unit 3	Coal	574	17.85 %	\$113	\$76
Big Cajun 2	Unit 3 Common Facilities	Coal		5.95 %	\$3	\$1
System Energy -						
Grand Gulf (d)	Unit 1	Nuclear	1,414	90.00 %	\$4,916	\$3,175
Entergy Wholesale Commodities:						
Independence	Unit 2	Coal	842	14.37 %	\$73	\$50
Independence	Common Facilities	Coal		7.18 %	\$17	\$12
Roy S. Nelson	Unit 6	Coal	550	10.90 %	\$113	\$62
Roy S. Nelson	Unit 6 Common Facilities	Coal		5.19 %	\$2	\$1

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

- (a) “Total Megawatt Capability” is the dependable load carrying capability as demonstrated under actual operating conditions based on the primary fuel (assuming no curtailments) that each station was designed to utilize. Ouachita Units 1 and 2 are owned 100% by Entergy Arkansas and Ouachita Unit 3 is owned 100% by Entergy Louisiana. The investment and accumulated depreciation numbers above are only for the common facilities and not for the generating units.
- (b) Union Unit 1 is owned 100% by Entergy New Orleans, Union Unit 2 is owned 100% by Entergy Arkansas, Union Units 3 and 4 are owned 100% by Entergy Louisiana. The investment and accumulated depreciation numbers above are only for the specified common facilities and not for the generating units.
- (c) Includes a leasehold interest held by System Energy. System Energy’s Grand Gulf lease obligations are discussed in Note 10 to the financial statements.
- (d)

Nuclear Refueling Outage Costs

Nuclear refueling outage costs are deferred during the outage and amortized over the estimated period to the next outage because these refueling outage expenses are incurred to prepare the units to operate for the next operating cycle without having to be taken off line. Because the value of their long-lived assets are impaired, and their remaining estimated operating lives significantly reduced, the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear plants, except for Palisades, charge nuclear refueling outage costs directly to expense when incurred because their undiscounted cash flows are insufficient to recover the carrying amount of these costs.

Allowance for Funds Used During Construction (AFUDC)

AFUDC represents the approximate net composite interest cost of borrowed funds and a reasonable return on the equity funds used for construction by the Registrant Subsidiaries. AFUDC increases both the plant balance and earnings and is realized in cash through depreciation provisions included in the rates charged to customers.

Income Taxes

Entergy Corporation and the majority of its subsidiaries file a United States consolidated federal income tax return. Entergy Louisiana, LLC and Entergy New Orleans, LLC are not members of the Entergy Corporation consolidated federal income tax filing group but, rather, are included in the Entergy Utility Holding Company, LLC consolidated federal income tax filing group. Each tax-paying entity records income taxes as if it were a separate taxpayer and consolidating adjustments are allocated to the tax filing entities in accordance with Entergy’s intercompany income tax allocation agreements. Deferred income taxes are recorded for temporary differences between the book and tax basis of assets and liabilities, and for certain losses and credits available for carryforward.

Deferred tax assets are reduced by a valuation allowance when, in the opinion of management, it is more likely than not that some portion of the deferred tax assets will not be realized. Deferred tax assets and liabilities are adjusted for the effects of changes in tax laws and rates in the period in which the tax or rate was enacted. See the “Other Tax Matters - Tax Cuts and Jobs Act” section in Note 3 to the financial statements for discussion of the effects of the enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, in December 2017.

The benefits of investment tax credits are deferred and amortized over the average useful life of the related property, as a reduction of income tax expense, for such credits associated with rate-regulated operations in accordance with ratemaking treatment.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Earnings (Loss) per Share

The following table presents Entergy's basic and diluted earnings per share calculation included on the consolidated statements of operations:

	For the Years Ended December 31,					
	2017		2016		2015	
	(In Millions, Except Per Share Data)					
	\$/share		\$/share		\$/share	
Net income (loss) attributable to Entergy Corporation	\$411.6		(\$583.6)		(\$176.6)	
Basic earnings (loss) per average common share	179.7	\$2.29	178.9	(\$3.26)	179.2	(\$0.99)
Average dilutive effect of:						
Stock options	0.2	—	—	—	—	—
Other equity plans	0.6	(0.01)	—	—	—	—
Diluted earnings (loss) per average common shares	180.5	\$2.28	178.9	(\$3.26)	179.2	(\$0.99)

The calculation of diluted earnings (loss) per share excluded 2,927,512 options outstanding at December 31, 2017, 7,137,210 options outstanding at December 31, 2016, and 7,399,820 options outstanding at December 31, 2015 because they were antidilutive.

Stock-based Compensation Plans

Entergy grants stock options, restricted stock, performance units, and restricted stock unit awards to key employees of the Entergy subsidiaries under its Equity Ownership Plans, which are shareholder-approved stock-based compensation plans. These plans are described more fully in Note 12 to the financial statements. The cost of the stock-based compensation is charged to income over the vesting period. Awards under Entergy's plans generally vest over three years.

Effective January 1, 2017, Entergy adopted ASU 2016-09, "Compensation - Stock Compensation (Topic 718): Improvements to Employee Share-Based Payment Accounting." The ASU permits the election of an accounting policy change to the method of recognizing forfeitures of stock-based compensation. Previously, Entergy recorded an estimate of the number of forfeitures expected to occur each period. Entergy elected to change this policy to account for forfeitures when they occur. This accounting change was applied retrospectively, but did not result in an adjustment to retained earnings as of January 1, 2017. As a result of adoption of the ASU, Entergy now prospectively recognizes all income tax effects related to share-based payments through the income statement. In the first quarter 2017, stock option expirations, along with other stock compensation activity, resulted in the write-off of \$11.5 million of deferred tax assets.

Accounting for the Effects of Regulation

Entergy's Utility operating companies and System Energy are rate-regulated enterprises whose rates meet three criteria specified in accounting standards. The Utility operating companies and System Energy have rates that (i) are approved by a body (its regulator) empowered to set rates that bind customers; (ii) are cost-based; and (iii) can be charged to and collected from customers. These criteria may also be applied to separable portions of a utility's business, such as the generation or transmission functions, or to specific classes of customers. Because the Utility operating companies and System Energy meet these criteria, each of them capitalizes costs, which would otherwise be charged to expense, if the rate actions of its regulator make it probable that those costs will be recovered in future

revenue. Such capitalized costs are reflected as regulatory assets in the accompanying financial statements. When an enterprise

61

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

concludes that recovery of a regulatory asset is no longer probable, the regulatory asset must be removed from the entity's balance sheet.

An enterprise that ceases to meet the three criteria for all or part of its operations should report that event in its financial statements. In general, the enterprise no longer meeting the criteria should eliminate from its balance sheet all regulatory assets and liabilities related to the applicable operations. Additionally, if it is determined that a regulated enterprise is no longer recovering all of its costs, it is possible that an impairment may exist that could require further write-offs of plant assets.

Entergy Louisiana does not apply regulatory accounting standards to the Louisiana retail deregulated portion of River Bend, the 30% interest in River Bend formerly owned by Cajun, and its steam business, unless specific cost recovery is provided for in tariff rates. The Louisiana retail deregulated portion of River Bend is operated under a deregulated asset plan representing a portion (approximately 15%) of River Bend plant costs, generation, revenues, and expenses established under a 1992 LPSC order. The plan allows Entergy Louisiana to sell the electricity from the deregulated assets to Louisiana retail customers at 4.6 cents per kWh or off-system at higher prices, with certain provisions for sharing incremental revenue above 4.6 cents per kWh between customers and shareholders.

Regulatory Asset or Liability for Income Taxes

Accounting standards for income taxes provide that a regulatory asset or liability be recorded if it is probable that the currently determinable future increase or decrease in regulatory income tax expense will be recovered from or returned to customers through future rates. There are two main sources of Entergy's regulatory asset or liability for income taxes. There is a regulatory asset related to the ratemaking treatment of the tax effects of book depreciation for the equity component of AFUDC that has been capitalized to property, plant, and equipment but for which there is no corresponding tax basis. Equity-AFUDC is a component of property, plant, and equipment that is included in rate base when the plant is placed in service. There is a regulatory liability related to the adjustment of Entergy's net deferred income taxes that was required by the enactment in December 2017 of a change in the federal corporate income tax rate, which is discussed in Note 3 to the financial statements.

Cash and Cash Equivalents

Entergy considers all unrestricted highly liquid debt instruments with an original maturity of three months or less at date of purchase to be cash equivalents.

Securitization Recovery Trust Accounts

The funds that Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy New Orleans, and Entergy Texas hold in their securitization recovery trust accounts are not classified as cash and cash equivalents or restricted cash and cash equivalents because of their nature, uses, and restrictions. These funds are classified as part of other current assets and other investments, depending on the timeframe within which the Registrant Subsidiary expects to use the funds.

Allowance for Doubtful Accounts

The allowance for doubtful accounts reflects Entergy's best estimate of losses on the accounts receivable balances. The allowance is based on accounts receivable agings, historical experience, and other currently available evidence. Utility operating company customer accounts receivable are written off consistent with approved regulatory

requirements.

Investments

Entergy records decommissioning trust funds on the balance sheet at their fair value. Because of the ability of the Registrant Subsidiaries to recover decommissioning costs in rates and in accordance with the regulatory treatment

62

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

for decommissioning trust funds, for unrealized gains/(losses) on investment securities the Registrant Subsidiaries record an offsetting amount in other regulatory liabilities/assets. For the 30% interest in River Bend formerly owned by Cajun, Entergy Louisiana records an offsetting amount in other deferred credits for the excess trust earnings not currently expected to be needed to decommission the plant. Decommissioning trust funds for Pilgrim, Indian Point 1, Indian Point 2, Indian Point 3, Vermont Yankee, and Palisades do not meet the criteria for regulatory accounting treatment. Accordingly, unrealized gains recorded on the assets in these trust funds are recognized in the accumulated other comprehensive income component of shareholders' equity because these assets are classified as available for sale. Unrealized losses (where cost exceeds fair market value) on the assets in these trust funds are also recorded in the accumulated other comprehensive income component of shareholders' equity unless the unrealized loss is other than temporary and therefore recorded in earnings. The assessment of whether an investment in a debt security has suffered an other-than-temporary impairment is based on whether Entergy has the intent to sell or more likely than not will be required to sell the debt security before recovery of its amortized costs. Further, if Entergy does not expect to recover the entire amortized cost basis of the debt security, an other-than-temporary impairment is considered to have occurred and it is measured by the present value of cash flows expected to be collected less the amortized cost basis (credit loss). The assessment of whether an investment in an equity security has suffered an other-than-temporary impairment is based on a number of factors including, first, whether Entergy has the ability and intent to hold the investment to recover its value, the duration and severity of any losses, and, then, whether it is expected that the investment will recover its value within a reasonable period of time. Effective January 1, 2018 with the adoption of ASU 2016-01, unrealized gains and losses on investments in equity securities held by the nuclear decommissioning trust funds will be recorded in earnings as they occur rather than in other comprehensive income. In accordance with the regulatory treatment of the decommissioning trust funds of the Registrant Subsidiaries, an offsetting amount of unrealized gains/losses will continue to be recorded in other regulatory liabilities/assets. Entergy's trusts are managed by third parties who operate in accordance with agreements that define investment guidelines and place restrictions on the purchases and sales of investments. See Note 16 to the financial statements for details on the decommissioning trust funds.

Equity Method Investments

Entergy owns investments that are accounted for under the equity method of accounting because Entergy's ownership level results in significant influence, but not control, over the investee and its operations. Entergy records its share of the investee's comprehensive earnings and losses in income and as an increase or decrease to the investment account. Any cash distributions are charged against the investment account. Entergy discontinues the recognition of losses on equity investments when its share of losses equals or exceeds its carrying amount for an investee plus any advances made or commitments to provide additional financial support.

Derivative Financial Instruments and Commodity Derivatives

The accounting standards for derivative instruments and hedging activities require that all derivatives be recognized at fair value on the balance sheet, either as assets or liabilities, unless they meet various exceptions including the normal purchase/normal sale criteria. The changes in the fair value of recognized derivatives are recorded each period in current earnings or other comprehensive income, depending on whether a derivative is designated as part of a hedge transaction and the type of hedge transaction. Due to regulatory treatment, an offsetting regulatory asset or liability is recorded for changes in fair value of recognized derivatives for the Registrant Subsidiaries.

Contracts for commodities that will be physically delivered in quantities expected to be used or sold in the ordinary course of business, including certain purchases and sales of power and fuel, meet the normal purchase, normal sales

criteria and are not recognized on the balance sheet. Revenues and expenses from these contracts are reported on a gross basis in the appropriate revenue and expense categories as the commodities are received or delivered.

For other contracts for commodities in which Entergy is hedging the variability of cash flows related to a variable-rate asset, liability, or forecasted transactions that qualify as cash flow hedges, the changes in the fair value of such derivative instruments are reported in other comprehensive income. To qualify for hedge accounting, the

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

relationship between the hedging instrument and the hedged item must be documented to include the risk management objective and strategy and, at inception and on an ongoing basis, the effectiveness of the hedge in offsetting the changes in the cash flows of the item being hedged. Gains or losses accumulated in other comprehensive income are reclassified to earnings in the periods when the underlying transactions actually occur. The ineffective portions of all hedges are recognized in current-period earnings. Changes in the fair value of derivative instruments that are not designated as cash flow hedges are recorded in current-period earnings on a mark-to-market basis.

Entergy has determined that contracts to purchase uranium do not meet the definition of a derivative under the accounting standards for derivative instruments because they do not provide for net settlement and the uranium markets are not sufficiently liquid to conclude that forward contracts are readily convertible to cash. If the uranium markets do become sufficiently liquid in the future and Entergy begins to account for uranium purchase contracts as derivative instruments, the fair value of these contracts would be accounted for consistent with Entergy's other derivative instruments. See Note 15 to the financial statements for further details on Entergy's derivative instruments and hedging activities.

Fair Values

The estimated fair values of Entergy's financial instruments and derivatives are determined using historical prices, bid prices, market quotes, and financial modeling. Considerable judgment is required in developing the estimates of fair value. Therefore, estimates are not necessarily indicative of the amounts that Entergy could realize in a current market exchange. Gains or losses realized on financial instruments held by regulated businesses may be reflected in future rates and therefore do not affect net income. Entergy considers the carrying amounts of most financial instruments classified as current assets and liabilities to be a reasonable estimate of their fair value because of the short maturity of these instruments. See Note 15 to the financial statements for further discussion of fair value.

Impairment of Long-lived Assets

Entergy periodically reviews long-lived assets held in all of its business segments whenever events or changes in circumstances indicate that recoverability of these assets is uncertain. Generally, the determination of recoverability is based on the undiscounted net cash flows expected to result from such operations and assets. Projected net cash flows depend on the expected operating life of the assets, the future operating costs associated with the assets, the efficiency and availability of the assets and generating units, and the future market and price for energy and capacity over the remaining life of the assets. Because the values of their long-lived assets are impaired, and their remaining estimated operating lives significantly reduced, the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear plants, except for Palisades, are charging additional expenditures for capital assets directly to expense when incurred because their undiscounted cash flows are insufficient to recover the carrying amount of these capital additions. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussions of the impairments of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear plants.

River Bend AFUDC

The River Bend AFUDC gross-up is a regulatory asset that represents the incremental difference imputed by the LPSC between the AFUDC actually recorded by Entergy Louisiana on a net-of-tax basis during the construction of River Bend and what the AFUDC would have been on a pre-tax basis. The imputed amount was only calculated on that portion of River Bend that the LPSC allowed in rate base and is being amortized through August 2025.

Reacquired Debt

The premiums and costs associated with reacquired debt of Entergy's Utility operating companies and System Energy (except that portion allocable to the deregulated operations of Entergy Louisiana) are included in regulatory assets and are being amortized over the life of the related new issuances, or over the life of the original debt issuance if the debt is not refinanced, in accordance with ratemaking treatment.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Taxes Imposed on Revenue-Producing Transactions

Governmental authorities assess taxes that are both imposed on and concurrent with a specific revenue-producing transaction between a seller and a customer, including, but not limited to, sales, use, value added, and some excise taxes. Entergy presents these taxes on a net basis, excluding them from revenues, unless required to report them differently by a regulatory authority.

Presentation of Preferred Stock without Sinking Fund

Accounting standards regarding non-controlling interests and the classification and measurement of redeemable securities require the classification of preferred securities between liabilities and shareholders' equity on the balance sheet if the holders of those securities have protective rights that allow them to gain control of the board of directors in certain circumstances. These rights would have the effect of giving the holders the ability to potentially redeem their securities, even if the likelihood of occurrence of these circumstances is considered remote. The Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Mississippi, and, prior to December 1, 2017, Entergy New Orleans articles of incorporation provide, generally, that the holders of each company's preferred securities may elect a majority of the respective company's board of directors if dividends are not paid for a year, until such time as the dividends in arrears are paid. Therefore, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans present their preferred securities outstanding between liabilities and shareholders' equity on the balance sheet. In November 2017, Entergy New Orleans redeemed its outstanding preferred securities as part of a multi-step process to undertake an internal restructuring. See Note 2 to the financial statements for a discussion of Entergy New Orleans's internal restructuring.

The outstanding preferred securities of Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans, and Entergy Utility Holding Company (a Utility subsidiary) and Entergy Finance Holding (an Entergy Wholesale Commodities subsidiary), whose preferred holders also have protective rights, are similarly presented between liabilities and equity on Entergy's consolidated balance sheets. The preferred dividends or distributions paid by all subsidiaries are reflected for all periods presented outside of consolidated net income.

New Accounting Pronouncements

In May 2014 the FASB issued ASU No. 2014-09, "Revenue from Contracts with Customers (Topic 606)." The ASU's core principle is that "an entity should recognize revenue to depict the transfer of promised goods or services to customers in an amount that reflects the consideration to which the entity expects to be entitled in exchange for those goods or services." The ASU details a five-step model that should be followed to achieve the core principle. With FASB issuance of ASU No. 2015-14, "Revenue from Contracts with Customers (Topic 606): Deferral of the Effective Date," ASU 2014-09 is effective for Entergy for the first quarter 2018. Entergy has selected the modified retrospective transition method. Entergy's evaluation of ASU 2014-09 has not identified any effects that it expects will affect materially its results of operations, financial position, or cash flows, other than changes in required financial statement disclosures. The adoption of the ASU did not result in an adjustment to retained earnings as of January 1, 2018.

In January 2016 the FASB issued ASU No. 2016-01 "Financial Instruments (Subtopic 825-10): Recognition and Measurement of Financial Assets and Financial Liabilities." The ASU requires investments in equity securities, excluding those accounted for under the equity method or resulting in consolidation of the investee, to be measured at fair value with changes recognized in net income. The ASU requires a qualitative assessment to identify impairments of investments in equity securities that do not have a readily determinable fair value. ASU 2016-01 is effective for Entergy for the first quarter 2018. Entergy expects that ASU 2016-01 will affect its results of operations by requiring

unrealized gains and losses on investments in equity securities held by the nuclear decommissioning trust funds to be recorded in earnings rather than in other comprehensive income. In accordance with the regulatory treatment of the decommissioning trust funds of Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, and System Energy, an offsetting amount of unrealized gains/losses will continue to be recorded in other regulatory liabilities/assets. Entergy recorded an adjustment to retained earnings of \$633 million as of January 1, 2018 for the cumulative effect of the unrealized gains and losses

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

on investments in equity securities held by the decommissioning trust funds that do not meet the criteria for regulatory accounting treatment.

In February 2016 the FASB issued ASU No. 2016-02, "Leases (Topic 842)." The ASU's core principle is that "a lessee should recognize the assets and liabilities that arise from leases." The ASU considers that "all leases create an asset and a liability," and accordingly requires recording the assets and liabilities related to all leases with a term greater than 12 months. In January 2018 the FASB issued ASU No. 2018-01, "Leases (Topic 842): Land Easement Practical Expedient for Transition to Topic 842," providing entities the option to elect not to evaluate existing land easements that are not currently accounted for under the previous lease standard. ASU 2016-02 is effective for Entergy for the first quarter 2019, and Entergy does not expect to early adopt the standard. Entergy expects that ASU 2016-02 will affect its financial position by increasing the assets and liabilities recorded relating to its operating leases. Entergy is evaluating ASU 2016-02 for other effects on its results of operations, financial position, cash flows, and financial statement disclosures, as well as the potential to elect various practical expedients permitted by the standards.

In June 2016 the FASB issued ASU No. 2016-13, "Financial Instruments - Credit Losses (Topic 326): Measurement of Credit Losses on Financial Instruments." The ASU requires entities to record a valuation allowance on financial instruments recorded at amortized cost or classified as available-for-sale debt securities for the total credit losses expected over the life of the instrument. Increases and decreases in the valuation allowance will be recognized immediately in earnings. ASU 2016-13 is effective for Entergy for the first quarter 2020. Entergy is evaluating ASU 2016-13 for the expected effects on its results of operations, financial position, and cash flows.

In October 2016 the FASB issued ASU No. 2016-16, "Income Taxes (Topic 740): Intra-Entity Transfers of Assets Other Than Inventory." The ASU requires entities to recognize the income tax consequences of intra-entity asset transfers, other than inventory, at the time the transfer occurs. ASU 2016-16 is effective for Entergy for the first quarter 2018 and will affect its statement of financial position by requiring recognition of deferred tax assets or liabilities arising from intra-entity asset transfers. Entergy recorded an adjustment to retained earnings of \$56 million as of January 1, 2018 for the cumulative-effect of the recognition of the deferred tax assets arising from intra-entity asset transfers.

In March 2017 the FASB issued ASU No. 2017-07, "Compensation - Retirement Benefits (Topic 715): Improving the Presentation of Net Periodic Pension Cost and Net Periodic Postretirement Benefit Cost." The ASU requires entities to report the service cost component of defined benefit pension cost and postretirement benefit cost (net benefit cost) in the same line item as other compensation costs arising from services rendered during the period. The other components of net benefit cost are required to be presented in the income statement separately from the service cost component and outside a subtotal of income from operations. In addition, the ASU allows only the service cost component of net benefit cost to be eligible for capitalization. ASU 2017-07 is effective for Entergy for the first quarter 2018. Entergy does not expect ASU 2017-07 to affect materially its results of operations, financial position, or cash flows.

In August 2017 the FASB issued ASU No. 2017-12, "Derivatives and Hedging (Topic 815): Targeted Improvements to Accounting for Hedging Activities." The ASU makes a number of amendments to hedge accounting, most significantly changing the recognition and presentation of highly effective hedges. Upon adoption of the standard there will no longer be separate recognition or presentation of the ineffective portion of highly effective hedges. In addition, the ASU allows entities to designate a contractually-specified component as the hedged risk, simplifies the process for assessing the effectiveness of hedges, and adds additional disclosure requirements for hedges. ASU 2017-12 is effective for Entergy for the first quarter 2019. Entergy does not expect to early adopt the standard.

Entergy expects that ASU 2017-12 will affect its net income by eliminating volatility in earnings related to the ineffective portion of designated hedges on nuclear power sales. Entergy is evaluating ASU 2017-12 for other effects on its results of operations, financial position, or cash flows.

In February 2018 the FASB issued ASU No. 2018-02, "Income Statement- Reporting Comprehensive Income (Topic 220): Reclassification of Certain Tax Effects from Accumulated Other Comprehensive Income." The ASU

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

allows reclassification from accumulated other comprehensive income to retained earnings for certain tax effects resulting from the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act that would otherwise be stranded in accumulated other comprehensive income. ASU 2018-02 is effective for Entergy for the first quarter 2019, but may be early adopted. Entergy plans to adopt the ASU in the first quarter 2018. Entergy expects that upon the adoption of ASU 2018-02 it will record to the statement of financial position a net reclassification reducing retained earnings and increasing accumulated other comprehensive income by approximately \$15 million. Entergy does not expect that ASU 2018-02 will have any other material effect on its results of operations, financial position, or cash flows.

NOTE 2. RATE AND REGULATORY MATTERS (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy)

Regulatory Assets and Regulatory Liabilities

Regulatory assets represent probable future revenues associated with costs that Entergy expects to recover from customers through the regulatory ratemaking process under which the Utility business operates. Regulatory liabilities represent probable future reductions in revenues associated with amounts that Entergy expects to benefit customers through the regulatory ratemaking process under which the Utility business operates. In addition to the regulatory assets and liabilities that are specifically disclosed on the face of the balance sheets, the tables below provide detail of “Other regulatory assets” and “Other regulatory liabilities” that are included on Entergy’s and the Registrant Subsidiaries’ balance sheets as of December 31, 2017 and 2016:

Other Regulatory Assets

Entergy

	2017	2016
	(In Millions)	
Pension & postretirement costs (Note 11 – Qualified Pension Plans, Other Postretirement Benefits, and Non-Qualified Pension Plans) (a)	\$2,642.3	\$2,635.5
Asset retirement obligation - recovery dependent upon timing of decommissioning of nuclear units or dismantlement of non-nuclear power plants (Note 9) (a)	746.0	677.2
Storm damage costs, including hurricane costs - recovered through securitization and retail rates (Note 2 – Storm Cost Recovery Filings with Retail Regulators) (Note 5)	558.9	637.0
Removal costs - recovered through depreciation rates (Note 9) (a)	436.5	353.9
Opportunity Sales - recovery will be determined after final order in proceeding (Note 2 - Entergy Arkansas Opportunity Sales Proceeding)	109.8	—
Retail rate deferrals - recovered through rate riders as rates are redetermined by retail regulators	86.4	22.1
Unamortized loss on reacquired debt - recovered over term of debt	82.9	91.4
Little Gypsy costs – recovered through securitization (Note 5 – Entergy Louisiana Securitization Bonds - Little Gypsy)	73.7	100.0
Transition to competition costs - recovered over a 15-year period through February 2021	37.7	47.9
New nuclear generation development costs (Note 2 - New Nuclear Generation Development Costs) (b)	36.4	43.7
Other	125.1	161.2
Entergy Total	\$4,935.7	\$4,769.9

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Entergy Arkansas

	2017	2016
	(In Millions)	
Pension & postretirement costs (Note 11 – Qualified Pension Plans, Other Postretirement Benefits, and Non-Qualified Pension Plans) (a)	\$757.0	\$786.6
Asset retirement obligation - recovery dependent upon timing of decommissioning of nuclear units or dismantlement of non-nuclear power plants (Note 9) (a)	345.2	322.9
Removal costs - recovered through depreciation rates (Note 9) (a)	176.9	128.5
Opportunity sales - recovery will be determined after final order in proceeding (Note 2 - Entergy Arkansas Opportunity Sales Proceeding)	109.8	—
Storm damage costs - recovered either through securitization or retail rates (Note 5 - Entergy Arkansas Securitization Bonds)	76.2	88.9
Retail rate deferrals - recovered through rate riders as rates are redetermined annually	28.2	10.1
Unamortized loss on reacquired debt - recovered over term of debt	24.3	27.6
ANO Fukushima and Flood Barrier costs - recovered through retail rates through February 2026 (Note 2 - Retail Rate Proceedings) (b)	14.4	16.1
Lake Catherine 4 reliability and sustainability cost deferral - recovery through retail rates (b)	8.9	9.8
Incremental ice storm costs - recovered through 2032	7.4	7.9
MISO costs - recovery through retail rates through 2018 (Note 2 - Retail Rate Proceedings) (b)	5.5	11.1
Human capital management costs - recovery through retail rates through August 2019 (Note 2 - Retail Rate Proceedings) (b)	4.4	7.0
Other	9.2	11.5
Entergy Arkansas Total	\$1,567.4	\$1,428.0

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Entergy Louisiana

	2017	2016
	(In Millions)	
Pension & postretirement costs (Note 11 – Qualified Pension Plans and Non-Qualified Pension Plans) (a)	\$724.6	\$715.7
Asset Retirement Obligation - recovery dependent upon timing of decommissioning of nuclear units or dismantlement of non-nuclear power plants (Note 9) (a)	218.6	199.4
Little Gypsy costs – recovered through securitization (Note 5 – Entergy Louisiana Securitization Bonds - Little Gypsy)	71.4	97.8
New nuclear generation development costs - recovery through formula rate plan beginning December 2014 through November 2022 (Note 2 - New Nuclear Generation Development Costs) (b)	35.8	43.1
Unamortized loss on reacquired debt - recovered over term of debt	24.7	27.0
Storm damage costs - recovered through retail rates (Note 2 - Storm Cost Recovery Filings with Retail Regulators)	14.3	—
Business combination external costs deferral - recovery through formula rate plan beginning December 2015 through November 2025 (b)	14.1	15.2
River Bend AFUDC - recovered through August 2025 (Note 1 – River Bend AFUDC)	12.9	14.8
Other	29.4	55.1
Entergy Louisiana Total	\$1,145.8	\$1,168.1

Entergy Mississippi

	2017	2016
	(In Millions)	
Pension & postretirement costs (Note 11 – Qualified Pension Plans, Other Postretirement Benefits, and Non-Qualified Pension Plans) (a)	\$218.7	\$217.2
Removal costs - recovered through depreciation rates (Note 9) (a)	91.6	82.0
Retail rate deferrals - recovered through rate riders as rates are redetermined annually	49.4	9.3
Unamortized loss on reacquired debt - recovered over term of debt	17.6	18.9
Asset retirement obligation - recovery dependent upon timing of dismantlement of non-nuclear power plants (Note 9) (a)	7.6	7.2
Other	13.0	7.6
Entergy Mississippi Total	\$397.9	\$342.2

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Entergy New Orleans

	2017	2016
	(In Millions)	
Pension & postretirement costs (Note 11 – Qualified Pension Plans, Other Postretirement Benefits, and Non-Qualified Pension Plans) (a)	\$102.8	\$108.8
Storm damage costs, including hurricane costs - recovered through retail rates and securitization (Note 2 - Storm Cost Recovery Filings with Retail Regulators)	82.3	93.6
Removal costs - recovered through depreciation rates (Note 9) (a)	44.8	40.1
Retail rate deferrals - recovered through rate riders as rates are redetermined monthly or annually	4.4	4.3
Asset retirement obligation - recovery dependent upon timing of dismantlement of non-nuclear power plants (Note 9) (a)	4.3	4.2
Unamortized loss on reacquired debt - recovered over term of debt	3.0	3.4
Rate case costs - recovered over a 6-year period through September 2021 (Note 2 - Retail Rate Proceedings)	2.6	3.0
Michoud plant maintenance – recovered over a 7-year period through September 2018	1.4	3.3
Other	5.8	7.4
Entergy New Orleans Total	\$251.4	\$268.1

Entergy Texas

	2017	2016
	(In Millions)	
Storm damage costs, including hurricane costs - recovered through securitization and retail rates (Note 5 - Entergy Texas Securitization Bonds)	\$386.1	\$442.4
Pension & postretirement costs (Note 11 – Qualified Pension Plans, Other Postretirement Benefits, and Non-Qualified Pension Plans) (a)	169.2	201.7
Transition to competition costs - recovered over a 15-year period through February 2021	37.7	47.9
Removal costs - recovered through depreciation rates (Note 9) (a)	55.2	33.5
Unamortized loss on reacquired debt - recovered over term of debt	8.7	9.0
Other	4.5	5.7
Entergy Texas Total	\$661.4	\$740.2

System Energy

	2017	2016
	(In Millions)	
Pension & postretirement costs (Note 11 – Qualified Pension Plans and Other Postretirement Benefits) (a)	\$202.7	\$193.5
Asset retirement obligation - recovery dependent upon timing of decommissioning (Note 9) (a)	169.1	142.5
Removal costs - recovered through depreciation rates (Note 9) (a)	67.9	69.7
Unamortized loss on reacquired debt - recovered over term of debt	4.6	5.5
System Energy Total	\$444.3	\$411.2

(a) Does not earn a return on investment, but is offset by related liabilities.

(b) Does not earn a return on investment.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Other Regulatory Liabilities

Entergy

	2017	2016
	(In Millions)	
Unrealized gains on nuclear decommissioning trust funds (Note 16) (a)	\$989.3	\$735.5
Vidalia purchased power agreement (Note 8) (b)	151.6	202.4
Louisiana Act 55 financing savings obligation (Note 2 - Storm Cost Recovery Filings with Retail Regulators) (b)	124.8	165.5
Grand Gulf sale-leaseback - (Note 10 - Sale and Leaseback Transactions)	67.9	67.9
Business combination guaranteed customer benefits - returned to customers through retail rates and fuel rates beginning December 2015 through November 2024 (Note 2 - Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana Business Combination)	65.8	83.5
Entergy Arkansas's accumulated accelerated Grand Gulf amortization - will be returned to customers when approved by the APSC and the FERC	44.4	44.4
Asset retirement obligation - return to customers dependent upon timing of decommissioning (Note 9) (a)	36.7	32.7
Removal costs - returned to customers through depreciation rates (Note 9) (a)	32.4	53.9
Entergy Mississippi's accumulated accelerated Grand Gulf amortization - amortized and credited through the Unit Power Sales Agreement	32.1	39.3
Waterford 3 replacement steam generator provision (Note 2 - Retail Rate Proceedings)	—	68.0
Other	43.5	79.8
Entergy Total	\$1,588.5	\$1,572.9

Entergy Arkansas

	2017	2016
	(In Millions)	
Unrealized gains on nuclear decommissioning trust funds (Note 16) (a)	\$354.0	\$280.8
Other	9.6	25.1
Entergy Arkansas Total	\$363.6	\$305.9

Table of ContentsEntergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Entergy Louisiana

	2017	2016
	(In Millions)	
Unrealized gains on nuclear decommissioning trust funds (Note 16) (a)	\$323.7	\$235.4
Vidalia purchased power agreement (Note 8) (b)	151.6	202.4
Louisiana Act 55 financing savings obligation (Note 2 - Storm Cost Recovery Filings with Retail Regulators) (b)	124.8	165.5
Business combination guaranteed customer benefits - returned to customers through retail rates and fuel rates beginning December 2015 through November 2024 (Note 2 - Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana Business Combination)	65.8	83.5
Gas hedging costs - refunded through fuel rates (Note 15 - Derivatives)	—	10.9
Asset Retirement Obligation - return to customers dependent upon timing of decommissioning (Note 9) (a)	36.7	32.7
Removal costs - returned to customers through depreciation rates (Note 9) (a)	32.4	53.9
Waterford 3 replacement steam generator provision (Note 2 - Retail Rate Proceedings)	—	68.0
Other	26.1	28.7
Entergy Louisiana Total	\$761.1	\$881.0

Entergy Texas

	2017	2016
	(In Millions)	
Transition to competition costs - returned to customers through rate riders when rates are redetermined periodically	\$4.8	\$6.2
Other	2.1	2.3
Entergy Texas Total	\$6.9	\$8.5

System Energy

	2017	2016
	(In Millions)	
Unrealized gains on nuclear decommissioning trust funds (Note 17) (a)	\$311.6	\$219.3
Grand Gulf sale-leaseback - (Note 10 - Sale and Leaseback Transactions)	67.9	67.9
Entergy Arkansas's accumulated accelerated Grand Gulf amortization - will be returned to customers when approved by the APSC and the FERC	44.4	44.4
Entergy Mississippi's accumulated accelerated Grand Gulf amortization - amortized and credited through the Unit Power Sales Agreement	32.1	39.3
System Energy Total	\$456.0	\$370.9

(a) Offset by related asset.

As a result of the enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, in December 2017, and the lowering of the federal corporate income tax rate from 35% to 21% effective January 2018, the Vidalia purchased power agreement (b)regulatory liability was reduced by \$30.5 million and the Louisiana Act 55 financing savings obligation regulatory liabilities were reduced by \$25.0 million, with corresponding increases to Other regulatory credits on the income statement. The effects of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act are discussed further in Note 3 to the financial statements.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Regulatory activity regarding the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act

See the “Other Tax Matters - Tax Cuts and Jobs Act” section in Note 3 to the financial statements for discussion of the effects of the enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, in December 2017, including its effects on Entergy’s and the Registrant Subsidiaries’ regulatory asset/liability for income taxes.

After enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act the APSC issued an order that applies to investor-owned utilities in Arkansas, including Entergy Arkansas. The order requests information regarding certain effects of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act and requires the utilities to begin, effective January 1, 2018, to record regulatory liabilities to record the effects of the Act, subject to review by the APSC, although the order acknowledges that the exact amount of tax savings and rate reductions cannot be determined at this time. Entergy Arkansas requested clarification or, in the alternative, rehearing regarding the requirement to record a regulatory liability, and also responded to the request for information. In its request for clarification Entergy Arkansas sought clarification that the amount of any regulatory liability would be determined only after the utilities are heard and present evidence on the issue, as this otherwise would be arbitrary and could implicate single-issue and retroactive ratemaking. The APSC has not responded to the request for clarification. In its response to the APSC’s request for information Entergy Arkansas states that its formula rate plan rider already provides the means for customers to realize the benefits of the Act, except for the return of unprotected excess accumulated deferred income taxes. Entergy Arkansas’s next formula rate plan filing is scheduled for July 2018. Entergy Arkansas intends to return unprotected excess accumulated deferred income taxes as expeditiously as possible, subject to a subsequent request to be made by Entergy Arkansas and approval by the APSC.

After enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act the LPSC passed an agenda item requiring utilities, including Entergy Louisiana, to file reports regarding certain effects of the Act. Entergy Louisiana responded to the directive and stated in its response that it is working with the LPSC staff and other interested parties to extend its formula rate plan such that its next base rate change will occur effective September 2018, or it would file a base rate case. Entergy Louisiana went on to state that if the formula rate plan is extended Entergy Louisiana’s next adjustment of rates will reflect the new 21% federal corporate income tax rate. Entergy Louisiana stated that it is working with the LPSC staff and interested parties to determine when the tax rate reduction will be reflected in rates, along with when and how the excess accumulated deferred income taxes will be reflected in rates, and how certain tax sharing agreement customer credits will be adjusted. On February 21, 2018, the LPSC issued a special order requiring that all LPSC-jurisdictional utilities, beginning as of January 1, 2018, record as a regulatory liability (deferred liability) the amount required to reflect the reduction in the federal corporate income tax rate from 35% to 21% and the associated savings in excess accumulated deferred income taxes until such time as its rates are changed by the LPSC to reflect these federal tax savings. In the same special order, the LPSC also initiated a new rulemaking docket to consider these issues and the appropriate manner in which to flow through the benefits to Louisiana customers and to provide an opportunity for discovery and comments of jurisdictional utilities and other interested stakeholders. The rulemaking further requires the LPSC staff to report back to the LPSC as soon as practicable and preferably by the March 21, 2018, LPSC Business and Executive Session with recommendations as to how the federal tax-related benefits will be flowed through to Louisiana customers.

After enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act the MPSC ordered utilities, including Entergy Mississippi, that operate under a formula rate plan to file a description by February 26, 2018, of how the Act will be reflected in the formula rate plan under which the utility operates. In addition to the description that is due February 26, 2018, Entergy Mississippi’s formula rate plan 2018 test year filing is scheduled to be filed by March 15, 2018.

After enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act the City Council passed a resolution ordering Entergy New Orleans to, effective January 1, 2018, record deferred regulatory liabilities to account for the Act's effect on Entergy New Orleans's revenue requirement and to make a filing by mid-March 2018 regarding the Act's effects on Entergy New Orleans's operating income and rate base and potential mechanisms for customers to receive benefits of the Act. The resolution also directed Entergy New Orleans to request that Entergy Services file with the FERC for revisions of the Unit Power Sales Agreement and MSS-4 replacement tariffs to address the return of excess accumulated deferred income taxes. Entergy plans to make such filings with the FERC by the end of March 2018.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

After enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act the PUCT issued an order requiring most utilities, including Entergy Texas, beginning January 25, 2018, to record a regulatory liability for the difference between revenues collected under existing rates and revenues that would have been collected had existing rates been set using the new federal income tax rates and also for the balance of excess accumulated deferred income taxes. The order also directs the PUCT staff to investigate each investor-owned utility on a case-by-case basis to determine the appropriate mechanism to adjust its rates to reflect the changes under the Act. In both a memorandum issued prior to the open meeting when the order was discussed and during the discussions at the open meeting discussing the order, the PUCT indicated that it would consider utility earnings in determining the treatment of the liability and the effects of the Act. Entergy Texas had previously provided information to the PUCT Staff in the docket and stated that it expects the PUCT to address the lower tax expense as part of Entergy Texas's rate case expected to be filed in May 2018. Entergy Texas also stated that it would be inappropriate for the PUCT to require a refund of the reduction in income tax expense in 2018 resulting from the Act on a retroactive basis and without a comprehensive review of Entergy Texas's cost of service and earned return on equity. In a subsequent order issued following the February 2018 open meeting, the PUCT clarified that carrying costs need not be recorded as part of the regulatory liability.

The Registrant Subsidiaries will continue to work with their respective regulators to determine the appropriate path forward in each jurisdiction regarding the effects of the Act.

Fuel and purchased power cost recovery

Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, and Entergy Texas are allowed to recover fuel and purchased power costs through fuel mechanisms included in electric and gas rates that are recorded as fuel cost recovery revenues. The difference between revenues collected and the current fuel and purchased power costs is generally recorded as "Deferred fuel costs" on the Utility operating companies' financial statements. The table below shows the amount of deferred fuel costs as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 that Entergy expects to recover (or return to customers) through fuel mechanisms, subject to subsequent regulatory review.

	2017	2016
	(In Millions)	
Entergy Arkansas (a)	\$130.4	\$163.6
Entergy Louisiana (b)	\$96.7	\$119.9
Entergy Mississippi	\$32.4	\$7.0
Entergy New Orleans (b)	(\$3.7)	\$8.9
Entergy Texas	(\$67.3)	(\$54.5)

Includes \$67.1 million in 2017 and \$66.9 million in 2016 of fuel and purchased power costs, which do not (a) currently earn a return on investment and whose recovery periods are indeterminate but are expected to be recovered over a period greater than twelve months.

Includes \$168.1 million in each year for Entergy Louisiana and \$4.1 million in each year for Entergy New Orleans (b) of fuel, purchased power, and capacity costs, which do not currently earn a return on investment and whose recovery periods are indeterminate but are expected to be recovered over a period greater than twelve months.

Entergy Arkansas

Production Cost Allocation Rider

The APSC approved a production cost allocation rider for recovery from customers of the retail portion of the costs allocated to Entergy Arkansas as a result of the System Agreement proceedings, which are discussed in the “System Agreement Cost Equalization Proceedings” section below. These costs cause an increase in Entergy

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Arkansas's deferred fuel cost balance because Entergy Arkansas pays the costs over seven months but collects the costs from customers over twelve months.

In May 2014, Entergy Arkansas filed its annual redetermination of the production cost allocation rider to recover the \$3 million unrecovered retail balance as of December 31, 2013 and the \$67.8 million System Agreement bandwidth remedy payment made in May 2014 as a result of the compliance filing pursuant to the FERC's February 2014 orders related to the bandwidth payments/receipts for the June - December 2005 period. In January 2015 the APSC issued an order approving Entergy Arkansas's request for recovery of the \$3 million under-recovered amount based on the true-up of the production cost allocation rider and the \$67.8 million May 2014 System Agreement bandwidth remedy payment subject to refund with interest, with recovery of these payments concluding with the last billing cycle in December 2015. The APSC also found that Entergy Arkansas is entitled to carrying charges pursuant to the current terms of the production cost allocation rider. Entergy Arkansas made its compliance filing pursuant to the order in January 2015 and the APSC issued its approval order, also in January 2015. The redetermined rate went into effect with the first billing cycle of February 2015.

In May 2015, Entergy Arkansas filed its annual redetermination of the production cost allocation rider, which included a \$38 million payment made by Entergy Arkansas as a result of the FERC's February 2014 order related to the comprehensive bandwidth recalculation for calendar year 2006, 2007, and 2008 production costs. The redetermined rate for the 2015 production cost allocation rider update was added to the redetermined rate from the 2014 production cost allocation rider update and the combined rate was effective with the first billing cycle of July 2015. This combined rate was effective through December 2015. The collection of the remainder of the redetermined rate for the 2015 production cost allocation rider update continued through June 2016.

In May 2016, Entergy Arkansas filed its annual redetermination pursuant to the production cost allocation rider, which reflected recovery of the production cost allocation rider true-up adjustment of the 2014 and 2015 unrecovered retail balance in the amount of \$1.9 million. Additionally, the redetermined rates reflected the recovery of a \$1.9 million System Agreement bandwidth remedy payment resulting from a compliance filing pursuant to the FERC's December 2015 order related to test year 2009 production costs. The rates for the 2016 production cost allocation rider update became effective with the first billing cycle of July 2016, and the rates were effective through June 2017.

In May 2017, Entergy Arkansas filed its annual redetermination pursuant to the production cost allocation rider, which reflected a credit amount of \$0.3 million resulting from a compliance filing pursuant to the FERC's September 2016 order. Additionally, the redetermined rate reflected recovery of the production cost allocation rider true-up adjustment of the 2016 unrecovered retail balance in the amount of \$0.3 million. Because of the small effect of the 2017 production cost allocation rider update, Entergy Arkansas proposed to reduce the effective period of the update to one month, July 2017. After the one month collection period, rates were set to zero for all rate classes for the period August 2017 through June 2018.

Energy Cost Recovery Rider

Entergy Arkansas's retail rates include an energy cost recovery rider to recover fuel and purchased energy costs in monthly customer bills. The rider utilizes the prior calendar-year energy costs and projected energy sales for the twelve-month period commencing on April 1 of each year to develop an energy cost rate, which is redetermined annually and includes a true-up adjustment reflecting the over- or under-recovery, including carrying charges, of the energy costs for the prior calendar year. The energy cost recovery rider tariff also allows an interim rate request depending upon the level of over- or under-recovery of fuel and purchased energy costs.

In January 2014, Entergy Arkansas filed a motion with the APSC relating to its redetermination of its energy cost rate that was subsequently filed in March 2014. In that motion, Entergy Arkansas requested that the APSC authorize Entergy Arkansas to exclude \$65.9 million of deferred fuel and purchased energy costs incurred in 2013 from the redetermination of its 2014 energy cost rate. The \$65.9 million is an estimate of the incremental fuel and replacement

75

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

energy costs that Entergy Arkansas incurred as a result of the ANO stator incident. Entergy Arkansas requested that the APSC authorize Entergy Arkansas to retain that amount in its deferred fuel balance, with recovery to be reviewed in a later period after more information is available regarding various claims associated with the ANO stator incident. The APSC approved Entergy Arkansas's request in February 2014. In July 2017, Entergy Arkansas filed for a change in rates pursuant to its formula rate plan rider. In that docket, the APSC approved a settlement agreement agreed upon by the parties, including a provision that requires Entergy Arkansas to initiate a docket for the purpose of recovering funds currently withheld from rates and related to the stator incident, including the \$65.9 million of deferred fuel and purchased energy costs previously noted, subject to certain timelines and conditions set forth in the settlement agreement. See the "ANO Damage, Outage, and NRC Reviews" section in Note 8 to the financial statements for further discussion of the ANO stator incident.

In March 2017, Entergy Arkansas filed its annual redetermination of its energy cost rate pursuant to the energy cost recovery rider, which reflected an increase in the rate from \$0.01164 per kWh to \$0.01547 per kWh. The APSC staff filed testimony in March 2017 recommending that the redetermined rate be implemented with the first billing cycle of April 2017 under the normal operation of the tariff. Accordingly, the redetermined rate went into effect on March 31, 2017 pursuant to the tariff. In July 2017 the Arkansas Attorney General requested additional information to support certain of the costs included in Entergy Arkansas's 2017 energy cost rate redetermination.

Entergy Louisiana

Entergy Louisiana recovers electric fuel and purchased power costs for the billing month based upon the level of such costs incurred two months prior to the billing month. Entergy Louisiana's purchased gas adjustments include estimates for the billing month adjusted by a surcharge or credit that arises from an annual reconciliation of fuel costs incurred with fuel cost revenues billed to customers, including carrying charges.

In April 2010 the LPSC authorized its staff to initiate an audit of Entergy Louisiana's fuel adjustment clause filings. The audit included a review of the reasonableness of charges flowed through the fuel adjustment clause by Entergy Louisiana for the period from 2005 through 2009. The LPSC staff issued its audit report in January 2013. The LPSC staff recommended that Entergy Louisiana refund approximately \$1.9 million, plus interest, to customers and realign the recovery of approximately \$1 million from Entergy Louisiana's fuel adjustment clause to base rates. The recommended refund was made by Entergy Louisiana in May 2013 in the form of a credit to customers through its fuel adjustment clause filing. In October 2016 the LPSC staff filed testimony affirming the recommendation in its audit report on the lone remaining issue that nuclear dry fuel storage costs should be realigned to base rates. The parties agreed to remove that remaining issue to a separate docket because the same issue was outstanding in the Entergy Gulf States Louisiana audit for the same time period. In November 2016 the LPSC approved the resolution of this audit and the creation of a new docket for the resolution of the proper method of recovery for nuclear dry fuel storage costs. In December 2016 the LPSC opened a new docket in order to resolve the issue regarding the proper methodology for the recovery of nuclear dry fuel storage costs. In October 2017 the LPSC approved the continued recovery of the nuclear dry fuel storage costs through the fuel adjustment clause, resolving the open issue in the audit.

In December 2011 the LPSC authorized its staff to initiate a proceeding to audit the fuel adjustment clause filings of Entergy Gulf States Louisiana and its affiliates. The audit included a review of the reasonableness of charges flowed by Entergy Gulf States Louisiana through its fuel adjustment clause for the period 2005 through 2009. In March 2016 the LPSC staff consultant issued its audit report. In its report, the LPSC staff consultant recommended that Entergy Louisiana refund approximately \$8.6 million, plus interest, to customers and realign the recovery of approximately

\$12.7 million from Entergy Gulf States Louisiana's fuel adjustment clause to base rates. In September 2016 the LPSC staff filed testimony stating that it was no longer recommending a disallowance of \$3.4 million of the \$8.6 million discussed above, but otherwise maintained positions from its report. Subsequently, the parties entered into a settlement, which was approved by the LPSC in November 2016. The settlement recognized the dry cask storage recovery method issue, which was addressed in the separate proceeding approved by the LPSC in October 2017, provided for a refund of \$5 million, which was made to legacy Entergy Gulf States Louisiana customers in December 2016, and resolved all other issues raised in the audit.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

In July 2014 the LPSC authorized its staff to initiate an audit of Entergy Gulf States Louisiana's fuel adjustment clause filings. The audit includes a review of the reasonableness of charges flowed by Entergy Gulf States Louisiana through its fuel adjustment clause for the period from 2010 through 2013. Discovery commenced in July 2015. No report of audit has been issued.

In July 2014 the LPSC authorized its staff to initiate an audit of Entergy Louisiana's fuel adjustment clause filings. The audit includes a review of the reasonableness of charges flowed by Entergy Louisiana through its fuel adjustment clause for the period from 2010 through 2013. Discovery commenced in July 2015. No report of audit has been issued.

In June 2016 the LPSC staff provided notice of audits of Entergy Louisiana's fuel adjustment clause filings and purchased gas adjustment clause filings. In recognition of the business combination that occurred in 2015, the audit notice was issued to Entergy Louisiana and will also include a review of charges to legacy Entergy Gulf States Louisiana customers prior to the business combination. The audit includes a review of the reasonableness of charges flowed through Entergy Louisiana's fuel adjustment clause for the period from 2014 through 2015 and charges flowed through Entergy Louisiana's purchased gas adjustment clause for the period from 2012 through 2015. Discovery commenced in March 2017. No report of audit has been issued.

Due to higher fuel costs for the operating month of January 2018 resulting in part from recent cold weather, higher Henry Hub prices, and an increase in total fuel and purchased power costs, Entergy Louisiana plans to cap the average fuel adjustment charge to be billed in March 2018 at \$0.03060 per kWh and to defer billing of all fuel costs in excess of the capped amounts by including such costs in the over- or under-recovery account.

Entergy Mississippi

Entergy Mississippi's rate schedules include an energy cost recovery rider that is adjusted annually to reflect accumulated over- or under-recoveries. Entergy Mississippi's fuel cost recoveries are subject to annual audits conducted pursuant to the authority of the MPSC.

Entergy Mississippi had a deferred fuel over-recovery balance of \$58.3 million as of May 31, 2015, along with an under-recovery balance of \$12.3 million under the power management rider. Pursuant to those tariffs, in July 2015, Entergy Mississippi filed for interim adjustments under both the energy cost recovery rider and the power management rider to flow through to customers the approximately \$46 million net over-recovery over a six-month period. In August 2015, the MPSC approved the interim adjustments effective with September 2015 bills. In November 2015, Entergy Mississippi filed its annual redetermination of the annual factor to be applied under the energy cost recovery rider. The calculation of the annual factor included a projected over-recovery balance of \$48 million projected through January 31, 2016. In January 2016 the MPSC approved the redetermined annual factor effective February 1, 2016. The MPSC further ordered, however, that due to the significant change in natural gas price forecasts since Entergy Mississippi's filing in November 2015 Entergy Mississippi should file a revised fuel factor with the MPSC no later than February 1, 2016. Pursuant to that order, Entergy Mississippi submitted a revised fuel factor. Additionally, because Entergy Mississippi's projected over-recovery balance for the period ending January 31, 2016 was \$68 million, in February 2016, Entergy Mississippi filed for another interim adjustment to the energy cost factor effective April 2016 to flow through to customers the projected over-recovery balance over a six-month period. That interim adjustment was approved by the MPSC in February 2016 effective for April 2016 bills.

In November 2016, Entergy Mississippi filed its annual redetermination of the annual factor to be applied under the energy cost recovery rider. The calculation of the annual factor included an over-recovery of less than \$2 million as of September 30, 2016. In January 2017 the MPSC approved the annual factor effective with February 2017 bills. Also in January 2017 the MPSC certified to the Mississippi Legislature the audit reports of its independent auditors for the fuel year ending September 30, 2016. In its order, the MPSC expressly reserved the right to review and determine the recoverability of any and all purchased power expenditures made during fiscal year 2016. The MPSC hired independent auditors to conduct an annual operations audit and a financial audit. The independent auditors

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

issued their audit reports in December 2017. The audit reports included several recommendations for action by Entergy Mississippi but did not recommend any cost disallowances. In January 2018 the MPSC certified the audit reports to the Mississippi Legislature. In November 2017 the Public Utilities Staff separately engaged a consultant to review the outage at the Grand Gulf Nuclear Station that began in 2016. The review is currently in progress.

In November 2017, Entergy Mississippi filed its annual redetermination of the annual factor to be applied under the energy cost recovery rider. The calculation of the annual factor included an under-recovery of approximately \$61.5 million as of September 30, 2017. Entergy Mississippi proposed a two-tiered energy cost factor designed to promote overall rate stability throughout 2018 particularly during the summer months. In January 2018 the MPSC approved the proposed energy cost factors effective for February 2018 bills.

Mississippi Attorney General Complaint

The Mississippi attorney general filed a complaint in state court in December 2008 against Entergy Corporation, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy Services, and Entergy Power alleging, among other things, violations of Mississippi statutes, fraud, and breach of good faith and fair dealing, and requesting an accounting and restitution. The complaint is wide ranging and relates to tariffs and procedures under which Entergy Mississippi purchases power not generated in Mississippi to meet electricity demand. Entergy believes the complaint is unfounded. In December 2008 the defendant Entergy companies removed the Attorney General's lawsuit to U.S. District Court in Jackson, Mississippi. The Mississippi attorney general moved to remand the matter to state court. In August 2012 the District Court issued an opinion denying the Attorney General's motion for remand, finding that the District Court has subject matter jurisdiction under the Class Action Fairness Act.

The defendant Entergy companies answered the complaint and filed a counterclaim for relief based upon the Mississippi Public Utilities Act and the Federal Power Act. In May 2009 the defendant Entergy companies filed a motion for judgment on the pleadings asserting grounds of federal preemption, the exclusive jurisdiction of the MPSC, and factual errors in the Attorney General's complaint. In September 2012 the District Court heard oral argument on Entergy's motion for judgment on the pleadings.

In January 2014 the U.S. Supreme Court issued a decision in which it held that cases brought by attorneys general as the sole plaintiff to enforce state laws were not considered "mass actions" under the Class Action Fairness Act, so as to establish federal subject matter jurisdiction. One day later the Attorney General renewed his motion to remand the Entergy case back to state court, citing the U.S. Supreme Court's decision. The defendant Entergy companies responded to that motion reiterating the additional grounds asserted for federal question jurisdiction, and the District Court held oral argument on the renewed motion to remand in February 2014. In April 2015 the District Court entered an order denying the renewed motion to remand, holding that the District Court has federal question subject matter jurisdiction. The Attorney General appealed to the U.S. Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals the denial of the motion to remand. In July 2015 the Fifth Circuit issued an order denying the appeal, and the Attorney General subsequently filed a petition for rehearing of the request for interlocutory appeal, which was also denied. In December 2015 the District Court ordered that the parties submit to the court undisputed and disputed facts that are material to the Entergy defendants' motion for judgment on the pleadings, as well as supplemental briefs regarding the same. Those filings were made in January 2016.

In September 2016 the Attorney General filed a mandamus petition with the U.S. Fifth Circuit Court of Appeals in which the Attorney General asked the Fifth Circuit to order the chief judge to reassign this case to another judge. In September 2016 the District Court denied the Entergy companies' motion for judgment on the pleadings. The Entergy

companies filed a motion seeking to amend the District Court's order denying the Entergy companies' motion for judgment on the pleadings and allowing an interlocutory appeal. In October 2016 the Fifth Circuit granted the Attorney General's motion for writ of mandamus and directed the chief judge to assign the case to a new judge. The case was reassigned in October 2016. In January 2017 the District Court denied the Entergy companies' motion to amend the order denying the motion for judgment on the pleadings. In June 2017 the District Court issued a case management order setting a trial date in November 2018. Discovery is currently in progress.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Entergy New Orleans

Entergy New Orleans's electric rate schedules include a fuel adjustment tariff designed to reflect no more than targeted fuel and purchased power costs, adjusted by a surcharge or credit for deferred fuel expense arising from the monthly reconciliation of actual fuel and purchased power costs incurred with fuel cost revenues billed to customers, including carrying charges.

Entergy New Orleans's gas rate schedules include a purchased gas adjustment to reflect estimated gas costs for the billing month, adjusted by a surcharge or credit similar to that included in the electric fuel adjustment clause, including carrying charges.

Due to higher fuel costs associated in part with the extended Grand Gulf outage and the partially simultaneous Union Power Block 1 planned outage, for the December 2016, January 2017, and February 2017 billing months, the City Council authorized Entergy New Orleans to cap the fuel adjustment charge billed to customers at \$0.035 per kWh and to defer billing of all fuel costs in excess of the capped amount by including such costs in the over- or under-recovery account.

Due to higher fuel costs for the operating month of January 2018 resulting in part from recent cold weather, higher Henry Hub prices, and an increase in total fuel and purchased power costs associated in part with certain plant outages, Entergy New Orleans has proposed to cap the fuel adjustment charge to be billed in March 2018 to non-transmission Entergy New Orleans legacy customers and Entergy New Orleans Algiers customers at \$0.035323 per kWh and \$0.025446 per kWh, respectively. Entergy New Orleans has also proposed to cap the fuel adjustment charge to be billed in March 2018 for Entergy New Orleans legacy transmission customers at \$0.034609 per kWh and to defer billing of all fuel costs in excess of the capped amount by including such costs in the over- or under-recovery account.

Entergy Texas

Entergy Texas's rate schedules include a fixed fuel factor to recover fuel and purchased power costs, including interest, not recovered in base rates. Semi-annual revisions of the fixed fuel factor are made in March and September based on the market price of natural gas and changes in fuel mix. The amounts collected under Entergy Texas's fixed fuel factor and any interim surcharge or refund are subject to fuel reconciliation proceedings before the PUCT.

In August 2014, Entergy Texas filed an application seeking PUCT approval to implement an interim fuel refund of approximately \$24.6 million for over-collected fuel costs incurred during the months of November 2012 through April 2014. This refund resulted from (i) applying \$48.6 million in bandwidth remedy payments that Entergy Texas received in May 2014 related to the June - December 2005 period to Entergy Texas's \$8.7 million under-recovered fuel balance as of April 30, 2014 and (ii) netting that fuel balance against the \$15.3 million bandwidth remedy payment that Entergy Texas made related to calendar year 2013 production costs. Also in August 2014, Entergy Texas filed an unopposed motion for interim rates to implement these refunds for most customers over a two-month period commencing with September 2014. The PUCT issued its order approving the interim relief in August 2014 and Entergy Texas completed the refunds in October 2014. Parties intervened in this matter, and all parties agreed that the proceeding should be bifurcated such that the proposed interim refund would become final in a separate proceeding, which refund was approved by the PUCT in March 2015. In July 2015 certain parties filed briefs in the open proceeding asserting that Entergy Texas should refund to retail customers an additional \$10.9 million in bandwidth remedy payments Entergy Texas received related to calendar year 2006 production costs. In October 2015 an ALJ

issued a proposal for decision recommending that the additional \$10.9 million in bandwidth remedy payments be refunded to retail customers. In January 2016 the PUCT issued its order affirming the ALJ's recommendation, and Entergy Texas filed a motion for rehearing of the PUCT's decision, which the PUCT denied. In March 2016, Entergy Texas filed a complaint in Federal District Court for the Western District of Texas and a petition in the Travis County (State) District Court appealing the PUCT's decision. The pending appeals did not stay the PUCT's decision. In April 2016, Entergy Texas filed with the PUCT an application to refund to customers approximately \$56.2 million. The refund resulted from (i) \$41.8 million of fuel cost recovery over-collections through February 2016, (ii) the \$10.9 million in bandwidth remedy payments,

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

discussed above, that Entergy Texas received related to calendar year 2006 production costs, and (iii) \$3.5 million in bandwidth remedy payments that Entergy Texas received related to 2006-2008 production costs. In June 2016, Entergy Texas filed an unopposed settlement agreement that added additional over-recovered fuel costs for the months of March and April 2016. The settlement resulted in a \$68 million refund. The ALJ approved the refund on an interim basis to be made to most customers over a four-month period beginning with the first billing cycle of July 2016. In July 2016 the PUCT issued an order approving the interim refund. The federal appeal of the PUCT's January 2016 decision was heard in December 2016, and the Federal District Court granted Entergy Texas's requested relief. In January 2017 the PUCT and an intervenor filed petitions for appeal to the U.S. Court of Appeals for the Fifth Circuit of the Federal District Court ruling. Oral argument was held before the U.S. Court of Appeals for the Fifth Circuit in February 2018, and a decision is pending. The State District Court appeal of the PUCT's January 2016 decision also remains pending.

In July 2016, Entergy Texas filed an application to reconcile its fuel and purchased power costs for the period April 1, 2013 through March 31, 2016. Under a recent PUCT rule change, a fuel reconciliation is required to be filed at least once every three years and outside of a base rate case filing. During the reconciliation period, Entergy Texas incurred approximately \$1.77 billion in Texas jurisdictional eligible fuel and purchased power expenses, net of certain revenues credited to such expenses and other adjustments. Entergy Texas estimated an over-recovery balance of approximately \$19.3 million, including interest, which Entergy Texas requested authority to carry over as the beginning balance for the subsequent reconciliation period beginning April 2016. Entergy Texas also noted, however, that the estimated \$19.3 million over collection was being refunded to customers as a portion of the interim fuel refund beginning with the first billing cycle of July 2016, discussed above. Entergy Texas also requested a prudence finding for each of the fuel-related contracts and arrangements entered into or modified during the reconciliation period that have not been reviewed by the PUCT in a prior proceeding. In December 2016, Entergy Texas entered into a stipulation and settlement agreement resulting in a \$6 million disallowance not associated with any particular issue raised and a refund of the over-recovery balance of \$21 million as of November 30, 2016, to most customers beginning April 2017 through June 2017. This settlement was developed concurrently with the stipulation and settlement agreement in the 2016 transmission cost recovery factor rider amendment discussed below, and the terms and conditions in both settlements are interdependent. The fuel reconciliation settlement was approved by the PUCT in March 2017 and the refunds were made.

In June 2017, Entergy Texas filed an application for a fuel refund of approximately \$30.7 million for the months of December 2016 through April 2017. For most customers, the refunds flowed through bills for the months of July 2017 through September 2017. The fuel refund was approved by the PUCT in August 2017.

In December 2017, Entergy Texas filed an application for a fuel refund of approximately \$30.5 million for the months of May 2017 through October 2017. Also in December 2017, the PUCT's ALJ approved the refund on an interim basis. For most customers, the refunds flowed through bills beginning January 2018 and will continue through March 2018. A final decision in this matter remains pending.

Retail Rate Proceedings

Filings with the APSC (Entergy Arkansas)

Retail Rates

2015 Base Rate Filing

In April 2015, Entergy Arkansas filed with the APSC for a general change in rates, charges, and tariffs. The filing notified the APSC of Entergy Arkansas's intent to implement a forward test year formula rate plan pursuant to Arkansas legislation passed in 2015, and requested a retail rate increase of \$268.4 million, with a net increase in revenue of \$167 million. The filing requested a 10.2% return on common equity. In September 2015 the APSC staff and intervenors filed direct testimony, with the APSC staff recommending a revenue requirement of \$217.9 million and a 9.65% return on common equity. In December 2015, Entergy Arkansas, the APSC staff, and certain of the intervenors

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

in the rate case filed with the APSC a joint motion for approval of a settlement of the case that proposed a retail rate increase of approximately \$225 million with a net increase in revenue of approximately \$133 million; an authorized return on common equity of 9.75%; and a formula rate plan tariff that provides a +/- 50 basis point band around the 9.75% allowed return on common equity. A significant portion of the rate increase is related to Entergy Arkansas's acquisition in March 2016 of Union Power Station Power Block 2 for a base purchase price of \$237 million. The settlement agreement also provided for amortization over a 10-year period of \$7.7 million of previously-incurred costs related to ANO post-Fukushima compliance and \$9.9 million of previously-incurred costs related to ANO flood barrier compliance. A settlement hearing was held in January 2016. In February 2016 the APSC approved the settlement with one exception that reduced the retail rate increase proposed in the settlement by \$5 million. The settling parties agreed to the APSC modifications in February 2016. The new rates were effective February 24, 2016 and began billing with the first billing cycle of April 2016. In March 2016, Entergy Arkansas made a compliance filing regarding the new rates that included an interim base rate adjustment surcharge, effective with the first billing cycle of April 2016, to recover the incremental revenue requirement for the period February 24, 2016 through March 31, 2016. The interim base rate adjustment surcharge was designed to recover a total of \$21.1 million over the nine-month period from April 2016 through December 2016.

2016 Formula Rate Plan Filing

In July 2016, Entergy Arkansas filed with the APSC its 2016 formula rate plan filing showing Entergy Arkansas's projected earned return on common equity for the twelve months ended December 31, 2017 test period to be below the formula rate plan bandwidth. The filing requested a \$67.7 million revenue requirement increase to achieve Entergy Arkansas's target earned return on common equity of 9.75%. In October 2016, Entergy Arkansas filed with the APSC revised formula rate plan attachments with an updated request for a \$54.4 million revenue requirement increase based on acceptance of certain adjustments and recommendations made by the APSC staff and other intervenors, as well as three additional adjustments identified as appropriate by Entergy Arkansas. In November 2016 a hearing was held and the APSC issued an order directing the parties to brief certain issues. In December 2016 the APSC approved the settlement agreement and the \$54.4 million revenue requirement increase with approximately \$25 million of the \$54.4 million revenue requirement subject to possible future adjustment and refund to customers with interest. The APSC requested supplemental information for some of Entergy Arkansas's requested nuclear expenditures. In December 2016 the APSC approved Entergy Arkansas's formula rate plan compliance tariff, and the rates became effective with the first billing cycle of January 2017. In April 2017, Entergy Arkansas filed a motion consented to by all parties requesting that it be permitted to submit the supplemental information requested by the APSC in conjunction with its 2017 formula rate plan filing, which was subsequently made in July 2017 and is discussed below. In May 2017 the APSC approved the joint motion and proposal to review Entergy Arkansas's supplemental information on a concurrent schedule with the 2017 formula rate plan filing. In October 2017, Entergy Arkansas and the parties to the proceeding filed a joint motion to approve a unanimous settlement agreement resolving all issues in the docket and providing for recovery of the 2017 and 2018 nuclear costs. In December 2017 the APSC approved the settlement agreement and recovery of the 2017 and 2018 nuclear costs.

2017 Formula Rate Plan Filing

In July 2017, Entergy Arkansas filed with the APSC its 2017 formula rate plan filing showing Entergy Arkansas's projected earned return on common equity for the twelve months ended December 31, 2018 test period to be below the formula rate plan bandwidth. The filing projected a \$129.7 million revenue requirement increase to achieve Entergy Arkansas's target earned return on common equity of 9.75%. Entergy Arkansas's formula rate plan is subject to a four percent annual revenue constraint and the projected annual revenue requirement increase exceeded the four

percent, resulting in a proposed increase for the 2017 formula rate plan of \$70.9 million. In October 2017, Entergy Arkansas filed with the APSC revised formula rate plan attachments that projected a \$126.2 million revenue requirement increase based on acceptance of certain adjustments and recommendations made by the APSC staff and other intervenors. The revised formula rate plan filing included a proposed \$71.1 million revenue requirement increase based on a revision to the four percent constraint calculation. In October 2017, Entergy Arkansas and the parties to the proceeding filed a joint motion to approve a unanimous settlement agreement resolving all issues in the docket and

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

providing for recovery of the 2017 and 2018 nuclear costs. In December 2017 the APSC approved the settlement agreement and the \$71.1 million revenue requirement increase, as well as Entergy Arkansas's formula rate plan compliance tariff, and the rates became effective with the first billing cycle of January 2018.

Internal Restructuring

In November 2017, Entergy Arkansas filed an application with the APSC seeking authorization to undertake a restructuring that would result in the transfer of substantially all of the assets and operations of Entergy Arkansas to a new entity, which would ultimately be owned by an existing Entergy subsidiary holding company. The restructuring is subject to regulatory review and approval by the APSC, the FERC, and the NRC. Entergy Arkansas also filed a notice with the Missouri Public Service Commission in December 2017 out of an abundance of caution, although Entergy Arkansas does not serve any retail customers in Missouri. If the APSC approves the restructuring by September 1, 2018, and the restructuring closes on or before December 1, 2018, Entergy Arkansas proposed in its application to credit retail customers \$66 million over six years, beginning in 2019. In February 2018, Entergy Arkansas filed supplemental testimony reducing the proposed retail customer credits to \$39.6 million over six years. If the APSC, the FERC, and the NRC approvals are obtained, Entergy Arkansas expects the restructuring will be consummated on or before December 1, 2018.

It is currently contemplated that Entergy Arkansas would undertake a multi-step restructuring, which would include the following:

• Entergy Arkansas would redeem its outstanding preferred stock at the aggregate redemption price of approximately \$32.7 million, which includes call premiums, plus accumulated and unpaid dividends, if any.

• Entergy Arkansas would convert from an Arkansas corporation to a Texas corporation.

Under the Texas Business Organizations Code (TXBOC), Entergy Arkansas will allocate substantially all of its assets to a new subsidiary, Entergy Arkansas Power, LLC, a Texas limited liability company (Entergy Arkansas Power), and Entergy Arkansas Power will assume substantially all of the liabilities of Entergy Arkansas, in a transaction regarded as a merger under the TXBOC. Entergy Arkansas will remain in existence and hold the membership interests in Entergy Arkansas Power.

Entergy Arkansas will contribute the membership interests in Entergy Arkansas Power to an affiliate (Entergy Utility Holding Company, LLC, a Texas limited liability company and subsidiary of Entergy Corporation). As a result of the contribution, Entergy Arkansas Power will be a wholly-owned subsidiary of Entergy Utility Holding Company, LLC.

• Entergy Arkansas will change its name to Entergy Utility Property, Inc., and Entergy Arkansas Power will then change its name to Entergy Arkansas, LLC.

Upon the completion of the restructuring, Entergy Arkansas, LLC will hold substantially all of the assets, and will have assumed substantially all of the liabilities, of Entergy Arkansas. Entergy Arkansas may modify or supplement the steps to be taken to effectuate the restructuring.

Filings with the LPSC (Entergy Louisiana)

Retail Rates - Electric

2014 Formula Rate Plan Filing

In connection with the approval of the business combination of Entergy Gulf States Louisiana and Entergy Louisiana, the LPSC authorized the filing of a single, joint, formula rate plan evaluation report for Entergy Gulf States Louisiana's and Entergy Louisiana's 2014 calendar year operations. The joint evaluation report was filed in September 2015 and reflected an earned return on common equity of 9.09%. As such, no adjustment to base formula rate plan

revenue was required. The following adjustments were required under the formula rate plan, however: a decrease in the additional capacity mechanism for Entergy Louisiana of \$17.8 million; an increase in the additional capacity mechanism for Entergy Gulf States Louisiana of \$4.3 million; and a reduction of \$5.5 million to the MISO cost recovery

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

mechanism to collect approximately \$35.7 million on a combined-company basis. Under the order approving the business combination, following completion of the prescribed review period, rates were implemented with the first billing cycle of December 2015, subject to refund. See “Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana Business Combination” below for further discussion of the business combination. In June 2017 the LPSC staff and Entergy Louisiana filed an unopposed joint report of proceedings, which was accepted by the LPSC in June 2017, finalizing the results of this proceeding with no changes to rates already implemented.

2015 Formula Rate Plan Filing

In May 2016, Entergy Louisiana filed its formula rate plan evaluation report for its 2015 calendar year operations. The evaluation report reflected an earned return on common equity of 9.07%. As such, no adjustment to base formula rate plan revenue was required. The following other adjustments, however, were required under the formula rate plan: an increase in the legacy Entergy Louisiana additional capacity mechanism of \$14.2 million; a separate increase in legacy Entergy Louisiana revenue of \$10 million primarily to reflect the effects of the termination of the System Agreement; an increase in the legacy Entergy Gulf States Louisiana additional capacity mechanism of \$0.5 million; a decrease in legacy Entergy Gulf States Louisiana revenue of \$58.7 million primarily to reflect the effects of the termination of the System Agreement; and an increase of \$11 million to the MISO cost recovery mechanism. Rates were implemented with the first billing cycle of September 2016, subject to refund. Following implementation of the as-filed rates in September 2016, there were several interim updates to Entergy Louisiana’s formula rate plan, including the one submitted in December 2016, reflecting implementation of the settlement of the Waterford 3 replacement steam generator project prudence review described below. In June 2017 the LPSC staff and Entergy Louisiana filed a joint report of proceedings, which was accepted by the LPSC in June 2017, finalizing the results of the May 2016 evaluation report, interim updates, and corresponding proceedings with no changes to rates already implemented.

Extension of MISO Cost Recovery Mechanism Rider

In November 2016, Entergy Louisiana filed with the LPSC a request to extend the MISO cost recovery mechanism rider provision of its formula rate plan. In March 2017 the LPSC staff submitted direct testimony generally supportive of a one-year extension of the MISO cost recovery mechanism and the intervenor in the proceeding did not oppose an extension for this period of time. In July 2017 an uncontested joint stipulation authorizing a one-year extension of the MISO cost recovery mechanism rider was approved.

2016 Formula Rate Plan Filing

In May 2017, Entergy Louisiana filed its formula rate plan evaluation report for its 2016 calendar year operations. The evaluation report reflected an earned return on common equity of 9.84%. As such, no adjustment to base formula rate plan revenue was required. Adjustments, however, were required under the formula rate plan; the 2016 formula rate plan evaluation report showed a decrease in formula rate plan revenue of approximately \$16.9 million, comprised of a decrease in legacy Entergy Louisiana formula rate plan revenue of \$3.5 million, a decrease in legacy Entergy Gulf States Louisiana formula rate plan revenue of \$9.7 million, and a decrease in incremental formula rate plan revenue of \$3.7 million. Additionally, the formula rate plan evaluation report called for a decrease of \$40.5 million in the MISO cost recovery revenue requirement from the present level of \$46.8 million to \$6.3 million. Rates reflecting these adjustments were implemented with the first billing cycle of September 2017, subject to refund. In September 2017 the LPSC issued its report indicating that no changes to Entergy Louisiana’s original formula rate plan evaluation report were required but reserved for several issues, including Entergy Louisiana’s September 2017 update to its formula rate plan evaluation report.

Formula Rate Plan Extension Request

In August 2017, Entergy Louisiana filed a request with the LPSC seeking to extend its formula rate plan for three years (2017-2019) with limited modifications to its terms. Those modifications include: a one-time resetting of

83

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

base rates to the midpoint of the band at Entergy Louisiana's authorized return on equity of 9.95% for the 2017 test year; narrowing of the formula rate plan bandwidth from a total of 160 basis points to 80 basis points; and a forward-looking mechanism that would allow Entergy Louisiana to recover certain transmission-related costs contemporaneously with when those projects begin delivering benefits to customers. Entergy Louisiana requested that the LPSC consider its request on an expedited basis, in an effort to maintain Entergy Louisiana's current cycle for implementing rate adjustments, i.e., September 2018, without the need for filing a full base rate case proceeding. Several parties have intervened in the proceeding and all parties have been participating in settlement discussions.

Waterford 3 Replacement Steam Generator Project

Following the completion of the Waterford 3 replacement steam generator project, the LPSC undertook a prudence review in connection with a filing made by Entergy Louisiana in April 2013 with regard to the following aspects of the replacement project: 1) project management; 2) cost controls; 3) success in achieving stated objectives; 4) the costs of the replacement project; and 5) the outage length and replacement power costs. In July 2014 the LPSC staff filed testimony recommending potential project and replacement power cost disallowances of up to \$71 million, citing a need for further explanation or documentation from Entergy Louisiana. An intervenor filed testimony recommending disallowance of \$141 million of incremental project costs, claiming the steam generator fabricator was imprudent. Entergy Louisiana provided further documentation and explanation requested by the LPSC staff. An evidentiary hearing was held in December 2014. At the hearing the parties maintained the positions reflected in pre-filed testimony. Entergy Louisiana believed that the replacement steam generator costs were prudently incurred and applicable legal principles supported their recovery in rates. Nevertheless, Entergy Louisiana recorded a write-off of \$16 million of Waterford 3's plant balance in December 2014 because of the uncertainty at the time associated with the resolution of the prudence review. In December 2015 the ALJ issued a proposed recommendation, which was subsequently finalized, concluding that Entergy Louisiana prudently managed the Waterford 3 replacement steam generator project, including the selection, use, and oversight of contractors, and could not reasonably have anticipated the damage to the steam generators. Nevertheless, the ALJ concluded that Entergy Louisiana was liable for the conduct of its contractor and subcontractor and, therefore, recommended a disallowance of \$67 million in capital costs. Additionally, the ALJ concluded that Entergy Louisiana did not sufficiently justify the incurrence of \$2 million in replacement power costs during the replacement outage. Although the ALJ's recommendation had not yet been considered by the LPSC, after considering the progress of the proceeding in light of the ALJ recommendation, Entergy Louisiana recorded in the fourth quarter 2015 approximately \$77 million in charges, including a \$45 million asset write-off and a \$32 million regulatory charge, to reflect that a portion of the assets associated with the Waterford 3 replacement steam generator project was no longer probable of recovery. Entergy Louisiana maintained that the ALJ's recommendation contained significant factual and legal errors.

In October 2016 the parties reached a settlement in this matter. The settlement was approved by the LPSC in December 2016. The settlement effectively provided for an agreed-upon disallowance of \$67 million of plant, which had been previously written off by Entergy Louisiana, as discussed above. The refund to customers of approximately \$71 million as a result of the settlement approved by the LPSC was made to customers in January 2017. Of the \$71 million of refunds, \$68 million was credited to customers through Entergy Louisiana's formula rate plan, outside of sharing, and \$3 million through its fuel adjustment clause. Entergy Louisiana had previously recorded a provision of \$48 million for this refund. The previously-recorded provision included the cumulative revenues recorded through December 2016 related to the \$67 million of disallowed plant. An additional regulatory charge of \$23 million was recorded in fourth quarter 2016 to reflect the effects of the settlement. The settlement also provided that Entergy Louisiana could retain the value associated with potential service credits agreed to by the project contractor, to the extent they are realized in the future. Following a review by the parties, an unopposed joint report of proceedings was

filed by the LPSC staff and Entergy Louisiana in May 2017 and the LPSC accepted the joint report of proceedings resolving the matter.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Ninemile 6

In July 2014, Entergy Gulf States Louisiana and Entergy Louisiana filed an unopposed stipulation with the LPSC, which was subsequently approved, that estimated a first year revenue requirement associated with Ninemile 6 and provided a mechanism to update the revenue requirement as the in-service date approached. In late-December 2014, roughly contemporaneous with the unit's placement in service, a final updated estimated revenue requirement of \$26.8 million for Entergy Gulf States Louisiana and \$51.1 million for Entergy Louisiana was filed. The December 2014 estimate formed the basis of rates implemented effective with the first billing cycle of January 2015. In July 2015, Entergy Louisiana submitted to the LPSC a compliance filing including an estimate at completion, inclusive of interconnection costs and transmission upgrades, of approximately \$648 million, or \$76 million less than originally estimated, along with other project details and supporting evidence, to enable the LPSC to review the prudence of Entergy Louisiana's management of the project. Testimony filed by the LPSC staff generally supported the prudence of the management of the project and recovery of the costs incurred to complete the project. The LPSC staff had questioned the warranty coverage for one element of the project. In October 2016 all parties agreed to a stipulation providing that 100% of Ninemile 6 construction costs was prudently incurred and is eligible for recovery from customers, but reserving the LPSC's rights to review the prudence of Entergy Louisiana's actions regarding one element of the project. This stipulation was approved by the LPSC in January 2017.

Union Power Station and Deactivation or Retirement Decisions for Entergy Louisiana Plants

In January 2015, Entergy Gulf States Louisiana filed its application with the LPSC for approval of the acquisition and cost recovery of two power blocks of the Union Power Station for an expected base purchase price of approximately \$237 million per power block, subject to adjustments. In September 2015, Entergy Gulf States Louisiana agreed to settlement terms with all parties for Entergy Gulf States Louisiana's purchase of the two power blocks. In October 2015 the LPSC voted unanimously to approve the uncontested settlement which finds, among other things, that acquisition of Power Blocks 3 and 4 is in the public interest and, therefore, prudent. The business combination of Entergy Gulf States Louisiana and Entergy Louisiana received regulatory approval and closed in October 2015 making Entergy Louisiana the named purchaser of Power Blocks 3 and 4 of the Union Power Station. In March 2016, Entergy Louisiana acquired Power Blocks 3 and 4 of Union Power Station for an aggregate purchase price of approximately \$474 million and implemented rates to collect the estimated first-year revenue requirement with the first billing cycle of March 2016.

As a term of the LPSC-approved settlement authorizing the purchase of Power Blocks 3 and 4 of the Union Power Station, Entergy Louisiana agreed to make a filing with the LPSC to review its decisions to deactivate Ninemile 3 and Willow Glen 2 and 4 and its decision to retire Little Gypsy 1. In January 2016, Entergy Louisiana made its compliance filing with the LPSC. Entergy Louisiana, LPSC staff, and intervenors participated in a technical conference in March 2016 where Entergy Louisiana presented information on its deactivation/retirement decisions for these four units in addition to information on the current deactivation decisions for the ten-year planning horizon. Parties have requested further proceedings on the prudence of the decision to deactivate Willow Glen 2 and 4. No party contests the prudence of the decision to deactivate Willow Glen 2 and 4 or suggests reactivation of these units; however, issues have been raised related to Entergy Louisiana's decision to give up its transmission service rights in MISO for Willow Glen 2 and 4 rather than placing the units into suspended status for the three-year term permitted by MISO. An evidentiary hearing was held in August 2017 and post-hearing briefs were submitted in October 2017. A decision is expected in 2018.

Retail Rates - Gas

In accordance with the settlement of Entergy Gulf States Louisiana's gas rate stabilization plan for the test year ended September 30, 2012, in August 2014, Entergy Gulf States Louisiana submitted for consideration a proposal for implementation of an infrastructure rider to recover expenditures associated with strategic plant investment and relocation projects mandated by local governments. After review by the LPSC staff and inclusion of certain customer safeguards required by the LPSC staff, in December 2014, Entergy Gulf States Louisiana and the LPSC staff submitted

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

a joint settlement for implementation of an accelerated gas pipe replacement program providing for the replacement of approximately 100 miles of pipe over the next ten years, as well as relocation of certain existing pipe resulting from local government-related infrastructure projects, and for a rider to recover the investment associated with these projects. The rider allows for recovery of approximately \$65 million over ten years. The rider recovery will be adjusted on a quarterly basis to include actual investment incurred for the prior quarter and is subject to the following conditions, among others: a ten-year term; application of any earnings in excess of 10.45% as an offset to the revenue requirement of the infrastructure rider; adherence to a specified spending plan, within plus or minus 20% annually; annual filings comparing actual versus planned rider spending with actual spending and explanation of variances exceeding 10%; and an annual true-up. The joint settlement was approved by the LPSC in January 2015. Implementation of the infrastructure rider commenced with bills rendered on and after the first billing cycle of April 2015.

2014 Rate Stabilization Plan Filing

In January 2015, Entergy Gulf States Louisiana filed with the LPSC its gas rate stabilization plan for the test year ended September 30, 2014. The filing showed an earned return on common equity of 7.20%, which resulted in a \$706 thousand rate increase. In April 2015 the LPSC issued findings recommending two adjustments to Entergy Gulf States Louisiana's as-filed results, and an additional recommendation that did not affect the results. The LPSC staff's recommended adjustments increase the earned return on equity for the test year to 7.24%. Entergy Gulf States Louisiana accepted the LPSC staff's recommendations and a revenue increase of \$688 thousand was implemented with the first billing cycle of May 2015.

2015 Rate Stabilization Plan Filing

In January 2016, Entergy Louisiana filed with the LPSC its gas rate stabilization plan for the test year ended September 30, 2015. The filing showed an earned return on common equity of 10.22%, which is within the authorized bandwidth, therefore requiring no change in rates. In March 2016 the LPSC staff issued its report stating that the 2015 gas rate stabilization plan filing was in compliance with the exception of several issues that required additional information, explanation, or clarification for which the LPSC staff had reserved the right to further review. In July 2016 the parties to the proceeding filed an unopposed joint report and motion for entry of order accepting the report that indicated no outstanding issues remained in the filing.

In February 2016, Entergy Louisiana filed a motion requesting to extend the term of the gas rate stabilization plan in substantially similar form for an additional three-year term and included a request for sharing of non-jurisdictional compressed natural gas revenues. Following discovery and the filing of testimony by the LPSC staff, Entergy Louisiana and the LPSC submitted a joint motion for hearing an uncontested stipulated settlement resolving the proceeding. A hearing on the stipulation was held in November 2016. The ALJ issued a report of proceedings that was presented with the parties' stipulation to the LPSC for consideration. The stipulation approving Entergy Louisiana's requested extension of the rate stabilization plan was approved by the LPSC in December 2016.

2016 Rate Stabilization Plan Filing

In January 2017, Entergy Louisiana filed with the LPSC its gas rate stabilization plan for the test year ended September 30, 2016. The filing of the evaluation report for test year 2016 reflected an earned return on common equity of 6.37%. As part of the original filing, pursuant to the extraordinary cost provision of the rate stabilization plan, Entergy Louisiana sought to recover approximately \$1.5 million in deferred operation and maintenance expenses

incurred to restore service and repair damage resulting from flooding and widespread rainfall in southeast Louisiana that occurred in August 2016. Entergy Louisiana requested to recover the prudently incurred August 2016 storm restoration costs over ten years, outside of the rate stabilization plan sharing provisions. As a result, Entergy Louisiana's filing sought an annual increase in revenue of \$1.4 million. Following review of the filing, except for the proposed extraordinary cost recovery, the LPSC staff confirmed Entergy Louisiana's filing was consistent with the principles and requirements of the rate stabilization plan. The extraordinary cost recovery request associated with the 2016 flood-related deferred operation and maintenance expenses incurred for gas operations was removed from the rate stabilization

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

plan pending LPSC consideration in a separate docket. In April 2017 the LPSC approved a joint report of proceedings and Entergy Louisiana submitted a revised evaluation report reflecting a \$1.2 million annual increase in revenue with rates implemented with the first billing cycle of May 2017.

In connection with the joint report of proceedings accepted by the LPSC, in May 2017, Entergy Louisiana filed an application to initiate a separate proceeding to recover through the extraordinary cost provision of the gas rate stabilization plan the deferred operation and maintenance expenses of \$1.4 million incurred to restore service and repair damage resulting from flooding and widespread rainfall in southeast Louisiana that occurred in August 2016. The LPSC staff submitted its direct testimony in the proceeding recommending recovery of \$0.9 million. Entergy Louisiana filed rebuttal testimony responding to the LPSC staff's recommendation. The procedural schedule was suspended to allow the parties to engage in settlement negotiations, and in February 2018 the LPSC staff and Entergy Louisiana filed an unopposed settlement. If approved by the LPSC, the settlement would provide for Entergy Louisiana to recover, over ten years, the approximately \$1.4 million in deferred operation and maintenance expense and related carrying charges. The settlement further provides for recovery to commence in May 2018.

2017 Rate Stabilization Plan Filing

In January 2018, Entergy Louisiana filed with the LPSC its gas rate stabilization plan for test year ended September 30, 2017. The filing of the evaluation report for the test year 2017 reflected an earned return on common equity of 9.06%. This earned return is below the earnings sharing band of the rate stabilization plan and results in a rate increase of \$0.1 million. Due to the enactment in late-December 2017 of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, Entergy Louisiana did not have adequate time to reflect the effects of this tax legislation in the rate stabilization plan. As a result, Entergy Louisiana will file a supplement to the January 2018 evaluation report to reflect, among other things, a 21% federal corporate income tax rate. Any rate change resulting from the revised rate stabilization plan will become effective in rates in May 2018.

Filings with the MPSC (Entergy Mississippi)

Formula Rate Plan Filings

In March 2016, Entergy Mississippi submitted its formula rate plan 2016 test year filing showing Entergy Mississippi's projected earned return for the 2016 calendar year to be below the formula rate plan bandwidth. The filing showed a \$32.6 million rate increase was necessary to reset Entergy Mississippi's earned return on common equity to the specified point of adjustment of 9.96%, within the formula rate plan bandwidth. In June 2016 the MPSC approved Entergy Mississippi's joint stipulation with the Mississippi Public Utilities Staff. The joint stipulation provided for a total revenue increase of \$23.7 million. The revenue increase includes a \$19.4 million increase through the formula rate plan, resulting in a return on common equity point of adjustment of 10.07%. The revenue increase also includes \$4.3 million in incremental ad valorem tax expenses to be collected through an updated ad valorem tax adjustment rider. The revenue increase and ad valorem tax adjustment rider were effective with the July 2016 bills.

In March 2017, Entergy Mississippi submitted its formula rate plan 2017 test year filing and 2016 look-back filing showing Entergy Mississippi's earned return for the historical 2016 calendar year and projected earned return for the 2017 calendar year to be within the formula rate plan bandwidth, resulting in no change in rates. In June 2017, Entergy Mississippi and the Mississippi Public Utilities Staff entered into a stipulation that confirmed that Entergy Mississippi's earned returns for both the 2016 look-back filing and 2017 test year were within the respective formula rate plan bandwidths. In June 2017 the MPSC approved the stipulation, which resulted in no change in rates.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Filings with the City Council (Entergy New Orleans)

Retail Rates

See “Algiers Asset Transfer” below for discussion of the Algiers asset transfer. As a provision of the settlement agreement approved by the City Council in May 2015 providing for the Algiers asset transfer, it was agreed that, with limited exceptions, no action may be taken with respect to Entergy New Orleans’s base rates until rates are implemented from a base rate case that must be filed for its electric and gas operations in 2018. This provision eliminated the formula rate plan applicable to Algiers operations. The limited exceptions included continued implementation of the then-remaining two years of the four-year phased-in rate increase for the Algiers area and certain exceptional cost increases or decreases in the base revenue requirement. An additional provision of the settlement agreement allowed for continued recovery of the revenue requirement associated with the capacity and energy from Ninemile 6 received by Entergy New Orleans under a power purchase agreement with Entergy Louisiana (Algiers PPA). The settlement authorized Entergy New Orleans to recover the remaining revenue requirement related to the Algiers PPA through base rates charged to Algiers customers. The settlement also provided for continued implementation of the Algiers MISO recovery rider.

In addition to the Algiers PPA, Entergy New Orleans has a separate power purchase agreement with Entergy Louisiana for 20% of the capacity and energy from Ninemile 6 (Ninemile PPA), which commenced operation in December 2014. Initially, recovery of the non-fuel costs associated with the Ninemile PPA was authorized through a special Ninemile 6 rider billed only to Entergy New Orleans customers outside of Algiers.

In August 2015, Entergy New Orleans filed an application with the City Council seeking authorization to proceed with the purchase of Union Power Block 1, with an expected base purchase price of approximately \$237 million, subject to adjustments, and seeking approval of the recovery of the associated costs. In November 2015 the City Council issued written resolutions and an order approving an agreement in principle between Entergy New Orleans and City Council advisors providing that the purchase of Union Power Block 1 and related assets by Entergy New Orleans is prudent and in the public interest. The City Council authorized expansion of the terms of the purchased power and capacity acquisition cost recovery rider to recover the non-fuel purchased power expense from Ninemile 6, the revenue requirement associated with the purchase of Power Block 1 of the Union Power Station, and a credit to customers of \$400 thousand monthly beginning June 2016 in recognition of the decrease in other operation and maintenance expenses that would result with the deactivation of Michoud Units 2 and 3. In March 2016, Entergy New Orleans purchased Power Block 1 of the Union Power Station for approximately \$237 million and initiated recovery of these costs with March 2016 bills. In July 2016, Entergy New Orleans and the City Council Utility Committee agreed to a temporary increase in the Michoud credit to customers to a total of \$1.4 million monthly for August 2016 through December 2016.

A 2008 rate case settlement included \$3.1 million per year in electric rates to fund the Energy Smart energy efficiency programs. The rate settlement provided an incentive for Entergy New Orleans to meet or exceed energy savings targets set by the City Council and provided a mechanism for Entergy New Orleans to recover lost contribution to fixed costs associated with the energy savings generated from the energy efficiency programs. In January 2015 the City Council approved funding for the Energy Smart program from April 2015 through March 2017 using the remainder of the approximately \$12.8 million of 2014 rough production cost equalization funds, with any remaining costs being recovered through the fuel adjustment clause. This funding methodology was modified in November 2015 when the City Council directed Entergy New Orleans to use a combination of guaranteed customer savings related to a prior agreement with the City Council and rough production cost equalization funds to cover program costs prior to

recovering any costs through the fuel adjustment clause. In April 2017 the City Council approved an implementation plan for the Energy Smart program from April 2017 through December 2019. The City Council directed that the \$11.8 million balance reported for Energy Smart funds be used to continue funding the program for Entergy New Orleans's legacy customers and that the Energy Smart Algiers program continue to be funded through the Algiers fuel adjustment clause, until additional customer funding is required for the legacy customers. In September 2017, Entergy New Orleans filed a supplemental plan and proposed several options for an interim cost recovery mechanism necessary to recover program

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

costs during the period between when existing funds directed to Energy Smart programs are depleted (estimated to be June 2018) and when new rates from the anticipated 2018 combined rate case, which will include a cost recovery mechanism for Energy Smart funding, take effect (estimated to be August 2019). Entergy New Orleans requested that the City Council approve a cost recovery mechanism prior to June 2018. In December 2017 the City Council approved an energy efficiency cost recovery rider as an interim funding mechanism for Energy Smart, subject to verification that no additional funding sources exist.

Internal Restructuring

In July 2016, Entergy New Orleans filed an application with the City Council seeking authorization to undertake a restructuring that would result in the transfer of substantially all of the assets and operations of Entergy New Orleans, Inc. to a new entity, which would ultimately be owned by an existing Entergy subsidiary holding company. The restructuring was subject to regulatory review and approval by the City Council and the FERC. In May 2017 the City Council adopted a resolution approving the proposed internal restructuring pursuant to an agreement in principle with the City Council advisors and certain intervenors. Pursuant to the agreement in principle, Entergy New Orleans would credit retail customers \$10 million in 2017, \$1.4 million in the first quarter of the year after the transaction closes, and \$117,500 each month in the second year after the transaction closes until such time as new base rates go into effect as a result of the anticipated 2018 base rate case. Entergy New Orleans began crediting retail customers in June 2017. In June 2017 the FERC approved the transaction and, pursuant to the agreement in principle, Entergy New Orleans will provide additional credits to retail customers of \$5 million in each of the years 2018, 2019, and 2020.

In November 2017, pursuant to the agreement in principle, Entergy New Orleans undertook a multi-step restructuring, including the following:

Entergy New Orleans, Inc. redeemed its outstanding preferred stock at a price of approximately \$21 million, which included a call premium of approximately \$819,000, plus any accumulated and unpaid dividends.

Entergy New Orleans, Inc. converted from a Louisiana corporation to a Texas corporation.

Under the Texas Business Organizations Code (TXBOC), Entergy New Orleans, Inc. allocated substantially all of its assets to a new subsidiary, Entergy New Orleans Power, LLC, a Texas limited liability company (Entergy New Orleans Power), and Entergy New Orleans Power assumed substantially all of the liabilities of Entergy New Orleans, Inc., in a transaction regarded as a merger under the TXBOC. Entergy New Orleans, Inc. remained in existence and held the membership interests in Entergy New Orleans Power.

Entergy New Orleans, Inc. contributed the membership interests in Entergy New Orleans Power to an affiliate (Entergy Utility Holding Company, LLC, a Texas limited liability company and subsidiary of Entergy Corporation).

As a result of the contribution, Entergy New Orleans Power is a wholly-owned subsidiary of Entergy Utility Holding Company, LLC.

In December 2017, Entergy New Orleans, Inc. changed its name to Entergy Utility Group, Inc., and Entergy New Orleans Power then changed its name to Entergy New Orleans, LLC. Entergy New Orleans, LLC holds substantially all of the assets, and has assumed substantially all of the liabilities, of Entergy New Orleans, Inc. The restructuring was accounted for as a transaction between entities under common control.

Filings with the PUCT and Texas Cities (Entergy Texas)

Retail Rates

2011 Rate Case

In November 2011, Entergy Texas filed a rate case requesting a \$112 million base rate increase reflecting a 10.6% return on common equity based on an adjusted June 2011 test year. The rate case also proposed a purchased power recovery rider. On January 12, 2012, the PUCT voted not to address the purchased power recovery rider in the rate case, but the PUCT voted to set a baseline in the rate case proceeding that would be applicable if a purchased

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

power capacity rider is approved in a separate proceeding. In April 2012 the PUCT Staff filed direct testimony recommending a base rate increase of \$66 million and a 9.6% return on common equity. The PUCT Staff, however, subsequently filed a statement of position in the proceeding indicating that it was still evaluating the position it would ultimately take in the case regarding Entergy Texas's recovery of purchased power capacity costs and Entergy Texas's proposal to defer its MISO transition expenses. In April 2012, Entergy Texas filed rebuttal testimony indicating a revised request for a \$105 million base rate increase. A hearing was held in late-April through early-May 2012.

In September 2012 the PUCT issued an order approving a \$28 million rate increase, effective July 2012. The order included a finding that "a return on common equity (ROE) of 9.80 percent will allow [Entergy Texas] a reasonable opportunity to earn a reasonable return on invested capital." The order also provided for increases in depreciation rates and the annual storm reserve accrual. The order also reduced Entergy Texas's proposed purchased power capacity costs, stating that they are not known and measurable; reduced Entergy Texas's regulatory assets associated with Hurricane Rita; excluded from rate recovery capitalized financially-based incentive compensation; included \$1.6 million of MISO transition expense in base rates; and reduced Entergy's Texas's fuel reconciliation recovery by \$4 million because the PUCT disagreed with the line-loss factor used in the calculation. After considering the progress of the proceeding in light of the PUCT order, Entergy Texas recorded in the third quarter 2012 an approximate \$24 million charge to recognize that assets associated with Hurricane Rita, financially-based incentive compensation, and fuel recovery are no longer probable of recovery. Entergy Texas believed that it was entitled to recover these prudently incurred costs, however, and it filed a motion for rehearing regarding these and several other issues in the PUCT's order on October 4, 2012. Several other parties also filed motions for rehearing of the PUCT's order. The PUCT subsequently denied rehearing of substantive issues. Several parties, including Entergy Texas, appealed various aspects of the PUCT's order to the Travis County District Court. A hearing was held in July 2014. In October 2014 the Travis County District Court issued an order upholding the PUCT's decision except as to the line-loss factor issue referenced above, which was found in favor of Entergy Texas. In November 2014, Entergy Texas and other parties, including the PUCT, appealed the Travis County District Court decision to the Third Court of Appeals. Oral argument before the court panel was held in September 2015. In April 2016 the Third Court of Appeals issued its opinion affirming the District Court's decision on all points. Entergy Texas petitioned the Texas Supreme Court to hear its appeal of the Third Court's ruling. In September 2017 the Texas Supreme Court denied the petitions for review. Entergy Texas filed a motion for rehearing of the Texas Supreme Court's denial of the petition for review. In January 2018 the Texas Supreme Court denied Entergy Texas's motion for rehearing.

Distribution cost recovery factor (DCRF) rider

In September 2015, Entergy Texas filed to amend its DCRF rider. Entergy Texas requested an increase in recovery under the rider of \$6.5 million, for a total collection of \$10.1 million annually from retail customers. In October 2015 intervenors and PUCT staff filed testimony opposing, in part, Entergy Texas's request. In November 2015, Entergy Texas and the parties filed an unopposed settlement agreement and supporting documents. The settlement established an annual revenue requirement of \$8.65 million for the amended DCRF rider, with the resulting rates effective for usage on and after January 1, 2016. The PUCT approved the settlement agreement in February 2016.

In June 2017, Entergy Texas filed an application to amend its DCRF rider by increasing the total collection from \$8.65 million to approximately \$19 million. In July 2017, Entergy Texas, the PUCT, and the two other parties in the proceeding entered into an unopposed stipulation and settlement agreement resulting in an amended DCRF annual revenue requirement of \$18.3 million, with the resulting rates effective for usage no later than October 1, 2017. In September 2017 the PUCT issued its final order approving the unopposed stipulation and settlement agreement. The amended DCRF rider rates became effective for usage on and after September 1, 2017.

Transmission cost recovery factor (TCRF) rider

In September 2015, Entergy Texas filed for a TCRF rider requesting a \$13 million increase, incremental to base rates. Testimony was filed in November 2015, with the PUCT staff and other parties proposing various disallowances involving, among other things, MISO charges, vegetation management costs, and bad debt expenses

90

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

that would reduce the requested increase by approximately \$2 million. In addition to those recommended disallowances, a number of parties recommended that Entergy Texas's request be reduced by an additional \$3.4 million to account for load growth since base rates were last set. A hearing on the merits was held in December 2015. In February 2016 a State Office of Administrative Hearings ALJ issued a proposal for decision recommending that the PUCT disallow approximately \$2 million from Entergy Texas's \$13 million request, but recommending that the PUCT not accept the load growth offset. In June 2016 the PUCT indicated that it would take up in a future rulemaking project the issue of whether a load growth adjustment should apply to a TCRF. In July 2016 the PUCT issued an order generally accepting the proposal for decision but declining to adjust the TCRF baseline in two instances as recommended by the ALJ, which resulted in a total annual allowance of approximately \$10.5 million. The PUCT also ordered its staff and Entergy Texas to track all spare autotransformer transfers going forward so that it could address the appropriate accounting treatment and prudence of such transfers in Entergy Texas's next base rate case. Entergy Texas implemented the TCRF rider beginning with September 2016 bills.

In September 2016, Entergy Texas filed with the PUCT a request to amend its TCRF rider. The proposed amended TCRF rider is designed to collect approximately \$29.5 million annually from Entergy Texas's retail customers. This amount includes the approximately \$10.5 million annually that Entergy Texas is currently authorized to collect through the TCRF rider, as discussed above. In December 2016, concurrent with the 2016 fuel reconciliation stipulation and settlement agreement discussed above, Entergy Texas and the PUCT reached a settlement agreeing to the amended TCRF annual revenue requirement of \$29.5 million. As discussed above, the terms of the two settlements are interdependent. The PUCT approved the settlement and issued a final order in March 2017. Entergy Texas implemented the amended TCRF rider beginning with bills covering usage on and after March 20, 2017.

Advanced Metering Infrastructure (AMI) Filings

Entergy Arkansas

In September 2016, Entergy Arkansas filed an application seeking a finding from the APSC that Entergy Arkansas's deployment of AMI is in the public interest. Entergy Arkansas proposed to replace existing meters with advanced meters that enable two-way data communication; design and build a secure and reliable network to support such communications; and implement support systems. AMI is intended to serve as the foundation of Entergy Arkansas's modernized power grid. The filing included an estimate of implementation costs for AMI of \$208 million. The filing identified a number of quantified and unquantified benefits, and Entergy Arkansas provided a cost benefit analysis showing that its AMI deployment is expected to produce a nominal net benefit to customers of \$406 million. Entergy Arkansas also sought to continue to include in rate base the remaining book value of existing meters, which was approximately \$57 million at December 31, 2015, that will be retired as part of the AMI deployment and also to depreciate those assets using current depreciation rates. Entergy Arkansas proposed a 15-year depreciable life for the new advanced meters, the three-year deployment of which is expected to begin in 2019. Deployment of the communications network is expected to begin in 2018. Entergy Arkansas proposed to include the AMI deployment costs and the quantified benefits in future formula rate plan filings, and the 2018 costs were approved in the 2017 formula rate plan filing. In June 2017 the APSC staff and Arkansas Attorney General filed direct testimony. The APSC staff generally supported Entergy Arkansas's AMI deployment conditioned on various recommendations. The Arkansas Attorney General's consultant primarily recommended denial of Entergy Arkansas's application but alternatively suggested recommendations in the event the APSC approves Entergy Arkansas's proposal. Entergy Arkansas filed rebuttal testimony in June 2017, substantially accepting the APSC staff's recommendations. In August 2017, Entergy Arkansas and the parties to the proceeding filed a joint motion to approve a unanimous settlement agreement. In October 2017 the APSC issued an order finding that Entergy Arkansas's AMI deployment is in the

public interest and approving the settlement agreement subject to a minor modification. Entergy Arkansas expects to recover the undepreciated balance of its existing meters through a regulatory asset to be amortized over 15 years. Entergy Arkansas has begun discussions with the other parties to implement the items in the settlement agreement including pre-pay and time of use programs.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Entergy Louisiana

In November 2016, Entergy Louisiana filed an application seeking a finding from the LPSC that Entergy Louisiana's deployment of advanced electric and gas metering infrastructure is in the public interest. Entergy Louisiana proposed to deploy advanced meters that enable two-way data communication; design and build a secure and reliable network to support such communications; and implement support systems. AMI is intended to serve as the foundation of Entergy Louisiana's modernized power grid. The filing included an estimate of implementation costs for AMI of \$330 million. The filing identified a number of quantified and unquantified benefits, and Entergy Louisiana provided a cost/benefit analysis showing that its combined electric and gas AMI deployment is expected to produce a nominal net benefit to customers of \$607 million. Entergy Louisiana also sought to continue to include in rate base the remaining book value, approximately \$92 million at December 31, 2015, of the existing electric meters and also to depreciate those assets using current depreciation rates. Entergy Louisiana proposed a 15-year useful life for the new advanced meters, the three-year deployment of which is expected to begin in 2019. The communications network deployment is expected to begin by late-2018, after the necessary information technology infrastructure is in place. Entergy Louisiana proposed to recover the cost of AMI through the implementation of a customer charge, net of certain benefits, phased in over the period 2019 through 2022. The parties reached an uncontested stipulation permitting implementation of Entergy Louisiana's proposed AMI system, with modifications to the proposed customer charge. In July 2017 the LPSC approved the stipulation. Entergy Louisiana expects to recover the undepreciated balance of its existing meters through a regulatory asset to be amortized at current depreciation rates.

Entergy Mississippi

In November 2016, Entergy Mississippi filed an application seeking an order from the MPSC granting a certificate of public convenience and necessity and finding that Entergy Mississippi's deployment of AMI is in the public interest. Entergy Mississippi proposed to replace existing meters with advanced meters that enable two-way data communication; to design and build a secure and reliable network to support such communications; and to implement support systems. AMI is intended to serve as the foundation of Entergy Mississippi's modernized power grid. The filing included an estimate of implementation costs for AMI of \$132 million. The filing identified a number of quantified and unquantified benefits, and Entergy Mississippi provided a cost benefit analysis showing that its AMI deployment is expected to produce a nominal benefit to customers of \$496 million over a 15-year period, which when netted against the costs of AMI results in \$183 million of net customer benefits. Entergy Mississippi also sought to continue to include in rate base the remaining book value, approximately \$56 million at December 31, 2015, of existing meters that will be retired as part of the AMI deployment and also to depreciate those assets using current depreciation rates. Entergy Mississippi proposed a 15-year depreciable life for the new advanced meters, the three-year deployment of which is expected to begin in 2019, subject to approval by the MPSC, with deployment of the communications network expected to begin in 2018. Entergy Mississippi proposed to include the AMI deployment costs and the quantified benefits in existing rate mechanisms, primarily through future formula rate plan filings and/or future energy cost recovery rider schedule re-determinations, as applicable. In May 2017 the Mississippi Public Utilities Staff and Entergy Mississippi entered into and filed a joint stipulation supporting Entergy Mississippi's filing, and the MPSC issued an order approving the filing without material changes, finding that Entergy Mississippi's deployment of AMI is in the public interest and granting a certificate of public convenience and necessity. The MPSC order also confirmed that Entergy Mississippi shall continue to include in rate base the remaining book value of existing meters that will be retired as part of the AMI deployment and also to depreciate those assets using current depreciation rates.

Entergy New Orleans

In October 2016, Entergy New Orleans filed an application seeking a finding from the City Council that Entergy New Orleans's deployment of advanced electric and gas metering infrastructure is in the public interest. Entergy New Orleans proposed to deploy advanced meters that enable two-way data communication; design and build a secure and reliable network to support such communications; and implement support systems. AMI is intended to serve as the foundation of Entergy New Orleans's modernized power grid. The filing included an estimate of implementation costs for AMI of \$75 million. The filing identified a number of quantified and unquantified benefits, and Entergy New

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Orleans provided a cost/benefit analysis showing that its combined electric and gas AMI deployment is expected to produce a nominal net benefit to customers of \$101 million. Entergy New Orleans also sought to continue to include in rate base the remaining book value, approximately \$21 million at December 31, 2015, of the existing electric meters and also to depreciate those assets using current depreciation rates. Entergy New Orleans proposed a 15-year depreciable life for the new advanced meters, the three-year deployment of which is expected to begin in 2019. Deployment of the information technology infrastructure began in 2017 and deployment of the communications network is expected to begin in 2018. Entergy New Orleans proposed to recover the cost of AMI through the implementation of a customer charge, net of certain benefits, phased in over the period 2019 through 2022. The City Council's advisors filed testimony in May 2017 recommending the adoption of AMI subject to certain modifications, including the denial of Entergy New Orleans's proposed customer charge as a cost recovery mechanism. In January 2018 a settlement was reached between the City Council's advisors and Entergy New Orleans. In February 2018 the City Council approved the settlement, which deferred cost recovery to the 2018 Entergy New Orleans rate case, but also stated that an adjustment for 2018-2019 AMI costs can be filed in the rate case and that, for all subsequent AMI costs, the mechanism to be approved in the 2018 rate case will allow for the timely recovery of such costs.

Entergy Texas

In April 2017 the Texas legislature enacted legislation that extends statutory support for AMI deployment to Entergy Texas and directs that if Entergy Texas elects to deploy AMI, it shall do so as rapidly as practicable. In July 2017, Entergy Texas filed an application seeking an order from the PUCT approving Entergy Texas's deployment of AMI. Entergy Texas proposed to replace existing meters with advanced meters that enable two-way data communication; design and build a secure and reliable network to support such communications; and implement support systems. AMI is intended to serve as the foundation of Entergy Texas's modernized power grid. The filing included an estimate of implementation costs for AMI of \$132 million. The filing identified a number of quantified and unquantified benefits, with Entergy Texas showing that its AMI deployment is expected to produce nominal net operational cost savings to customers of \$33 million. Entergy Texas also sought to continue to include in rate base the remaining book value, approximately \$41 million at December 31, 2016, of existing meters that will be retired as part of the AMI deployment and also to depreciate those assets using current depreciation rates. Entergy Texas proposed a seven-year depreciable life for the new advanced meters, the three-year deployment of which is expected to begin in 2019. Entergy Texas also proposed a surcharge tariff to recover the reasonable and necessary costs it has and will incur under the deployment plan for the full deployment of advanced meters. Further, Entergy Texas sought approval of fees that would be charged to customers who choose to opt out of receiving service through an advanced meter and instead receive electric service with a non-standard meter. In October 2017, Entergy Texas and other parties entered into and filed an unopposed stipulation and settlement agreement, permitting deployment of AMI with limited modifications. The PUCT approved the stipulation and settlement agreement in December 2017. Consistent with the approval, deployment of the communications network is expected to begin in 2018. Entergy Texas expects to recover the remaining net book value of its existing meters through a regulatory asset to be amortized at current depreciation rates.

Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana Business Combination

Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana filed an application with the LPSC in September 2014 seeking authorization to undertake transactions that would result in the combination of Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana into a single public utility. An uncontested stipulated settlement (stipulated settlement) was filed with the LPSC in July 2015. Through the stipulated settlement, the parties agreed to terms upon which to recommend that the LPSC find that the business combination was in the public interest. The stipulated settlement, which was either

joined, or unopposed, by all parties to the LPSC proceeding, represented a compromise of stakeholder positions and was the result of an extensive period of analysis, discovery, and negotiation. The stipulated settlement provided \$107 million in guaranteed customer benefits during the first nine years following the transaction's close. Additionally, the combined company would honor the 2013 Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana rate case settlements, including the commitments that (1) there would be no rate increase for legacy Entergy Gulf States Louisiana customers for the 2014 test year, and (2) through the 2016 test year formula rate plan, Entergy Louisiana (as a combined entity)

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

would not raise rates by more than \$30 million, net of the \$10 million rate increase included in the Entergy Louisiana legacy formula rate plan. The stipulated settlement also provided that Entergy Gulf States Louisiana and Entergy Louisiana would be permitted to defer certain external costs that were incurred to achieve the business combination's customer benefits. In 2015 deferrals of \$16 million for these external costs were recorded, and they are being amortized over a 10-year period. The LPSC approved the business combination in August 2015.

On October 1, 2015, the businesses formerly conducted by Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana were combined into a single public utility. With the completion of the business combination, Entergy Louisiana holds substantially all of the assets, and has assumed the liabilities, of Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana. The combination was accounted for as a transaction between entities under common control. See Note 3 to the financial statements for further discussion of the customer credits resulting from the business combination.

Algiers Asset Transfer (Entergy Louisiana and Entergy New Orleans)

In October 2014, Entergy Louisiana and Entergy New Orleans filed an application with the City Council seeking authorization to undertake a transaction that would result in the transfer from Entergy Louisiana to Entergy New Orleans of certain assets that supported the provision of service to Entergy Louisiana's customers in Algiers. In April 2015 the FERC issued an order approving the Algiers assets transfer. In May 2015 the parties filed a settlement agreement authorizing the Algiers assets transfer and the settlement agreement was approved by a City Council resolution in May 2015. On September 1, 2015, Entergy Louisiana transferred its Algiers assets to Entergy New Orleans for a purchase price of approximately \$85 million. Entergy New Orleans paid Entergy Louisiana \$59.6 million, including final true-ups, from available cash and issued a note payable to Entergy Louisiana in the amount of \$25.5 million.

System Agreement Cost Equalization Proceedings

Prior to its final termination in 2016, the Utility operating companies historically engaged in the coordinated planning, construction, and operation of generating and bulk transmission facilities under the terms of the System Agreement. Entergy Arkansas terminated its participation in the System Agreement in December 2013. Entergy Mississippi terminated its participation in the System Agreement in November 2015. The System Agreement terminated with respect to its remaining participants in August 2016.

Although the System Agreement has terminated, certain of the Utility operating companies' retail regulators continue to pursue litigation involving the System Agreement at the FERC and in federal courts. The proceedings include challenges to the allocation of costs as defined by the System Agreement and other matters.

In June 2005 the FERC issued a decision in System Agreement litigation that had been commenced by the LPSC, and essentially affirmed its decision in a December 2005 order on rehearing. The decision included, among other things:

The FERC's conclusion that the System Agreement no longer roughly equalizes total production costs among the Utility operating companies.

In order to reach rough production cost equalization, the FERC imposed a bandwidth remedy by which each company's total annual production costs will have to be within +/- 11% of Entergy System average total annual production costs.

In calculating the production costs for this purpose under the FERC's order, output from the Vidalia hydroelectric power plant will not reflect the actual Vidalia price for the year but is priced at that year's average price paid by

Entergy Louisiana for the exchange of electric energy under Service Schedule MSS-3 of the System Agreement, thereby reducing the amount of Vidalia costs reflected in the comparison of the Utility operating companies' total production costs.

- The remedy ordered by the FERC in 2005 required no refunds and became effective based on calendar year 2006 production costs and the first reallocation payments were made in 2007.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

The FERC's decision reallocated total production costs of the Utility operating companies whose relative total production costs expressed as a percentage of Entergy System average production costs are outside an upper or lower bandwidth. This was accomplished by payments from Utility operating companies whose production costs were more than 11% below Entergy System average production costs to Utility operating companies whose production costs were more than the Entergy System average production cost, with payments going first to those Utility operating companies whose total production costs were farthest above the Entergy System average.

The LPSC, APSC, MPSC, and the Arkansas Electric Energy Consumers appealed the FERC's December 2005 decision to the United States Court of Appeals for the D.C. Circuit. Entergy and the City of New Orleans intervened in the various appeals. The D.C. Circuit issued its decision in April 2008. The D.C. Circuit concluded that the FERC's orders had failed to adequately explain both its conclusion that it was prohibited from ordering refunds for the 20-month period from September 13, 2001 - May 2, 2003 and its determination to implement the bandwidth remedy commencing on January 1, 2006, rather than June 1, 2005. The D.C. Circuit remanded the case to the FERC for further proceedings on those two issues.

In October 2011 the FERC issued an order addressing the D.C. Circuit remand on the two issues. On the first issue, the FERC concluded that it did have the authority to order refunds, but decided that it would exercise its equitable discretion and not require refunds for the 20-month period from September 13, 2001 - May 2, 2003. Because the ruling on refunds relied on findings in the interruptible load proceeding, which is discussed in a separate section below, the FERC concluded that this refund ruling will be held in abeyance pending the outcome of the rehearing requests in the interruptible load proceeding. On the second issue, the FERC reversed its prior decision and ordered that the prospective bandwidth remedy begin on June 1, 2005 (the date of its initial order in the proceeding) rather than January 1, 2006, as it had previously ordered. Pursuant to the October 2011 order, Entergy was required to calculate bandwidth payments for the period June - December 2005 utilizing the bandwidth formula tariff prescribed by the FERC that was filed in a December 2006 compliance filing and accepted by the FERC in an April 2007 order.

In March 2015, in light of a December 2014 decision by the D.C. Circuit in the interruptible load proceeding, Entergy filed with the FERC a motion to establish a briefing schedule on refund issues and an initial brief addressing refund issues. The initial brief argued that the FERC, in response to the D.C. Circuit decision, should clarify its policy on refunds and find that refunds are not required in this proceeding. In October 2015 the FERC issued three orders related to the commencement of the remedy on June 1, 2005 and the inclusion of interest for the period June 1, 2005 through December 31, 2005. Specifically, the FERC rejected Entergy's request for rehearing of its decision to include interest for the seven-month period. The FERC also rejected Entergy's request for rehearing of the order rejecting the compliance filing with regard to the issue of interest. Finally, the FERC set for hearing and settlement procedures the 2014 compliance filing that included the bandwidth calculation for the seven months June 1, 2005 through December 31, 2005. In setting the compliance filing for hearing, the FERC rejected the APSC's protest that Entergy Arkansas should not be subject to the filing because Entergy Arkansas would be making the payments during a period following its exit from the System Agreement. In January 2018 the D.C. Circuit affirmed the FERC decision that Entergy Arkansas was subject to the filing.

In December 2011, Entergy filed with the FERC its compliance filing that provides the payments and receipts among the Utility operating companies pursuant to the FERC's October 2011 order. The APSC, the LPSC, the PUCT, and other parties intervened in the December 2011 compliance filing proceeding, and the APSC and the LPSC also filed protests. The filing shows the following payments/receipts among the Utility operating companies:

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

	Payments (Receipts) (In Millions)
Entergy Arkansas	\$156
Entergy Louisiana	(\$75)
Entergy Mississippi	(\$33)
Entergy New Orleans	(\$5)
Entergy Texas	(\$43)

Entergy Arkansas made its payment in January 2012. In February 2012, Entergy Arkansas filed for an interim adjustment to its production cost allocation rider requesting that the \$156 million be collected from customers over the 22-month period from March 2012 through December 2013. In March 2012 the APSC issued an order stating that the payment can be recovered from retail customers through the production cost allocation rider, subject to refund. The LPSC and the APSC requested rehearing of the FERC's October 2011 order.

In February 2014 the FERC issued a rehearing order addressing its October 2011 order. The FERC denied the LPSC's request for rehearing on the issues of whether the bandwidth remedy should be made effective earlier than June 1, 2005, and whether refunds should be ordered for the 20-month refund effective period. The FERC granted the LPSC's rehearing request on the issue of interest on the bandwidth payments/receipts for the June - December 2005 period, requiring that interest be accrued from June 1, 2006 until the date those bandwidth payments/receipts are made. Also in February 2014 the FERC issued an order rejecting the December 2011 compliance filing that calculated the bandwidth payments/receipts for the June - December 2005 period. The FERC order required a new compliance filing that calculates the bandwidth payments/receipts for the June - December 2005 period based on monthly data for the seven individual months including interest pursuant to the February 2014 rehearing order. Entergy sought rehearing of the February 2014 order with respect to the FERC's determinations regarding interest. In April 2014 the LPSC filed a petition for review of the FERC's October 2011 and February 2014 orders with the U.S. Court of Appeals for the D.C. Circuit. In August 2017 the D.C. Circuit issued a decision addressing the LPSC's appeal of the FERC's October 2011 and February 2014 orders. On the issue of the FERC's implementation of the prospective remedy as of June 2005 and whether the bandwidth remedy should be extended for an additional 17 months in years 2004-2005, the D.C. Circuit affirmed the FERC's implementation of the remedy and denied the LPSC's appeal. On the issue of whether the operating companies should be required to issue refunds for the 20-month period from September 2001 to May 2003, the D.C. Circuit granted the FERC's request for agency reconsideration and remanded that issue back to the FERC for further proceedings as requested by all parties to the appeal.

In April and May 2014, Entergy filed with the FERC an updated compliance filing that provides the payments and receipts among the Utility operating companies pursuant to the FERC's February 2014 orders. The filing shows the following net payments and receipts, including interest, among the Utility operating companies:

	Payments (Receipts) (In Millions)
Entergy Arkansas	\$68
Entergy Louisiana	(\$10)
Entergy Mississippi	(\$11)
Entergy New Orleans	\$2
Entergy Texas	(\$49)

These payments were made in May 2014. The LPSC, City Council, and APSC filed protests.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

The hearing on the bandwidth calculation for the seven months June 1, 2005 through December 31, 2005 occurred in July 2016. The presiding judge issued an initial decision in November 2016. In the initial decision, the presiding judge agreed with the Utility operating companies' position that: (1) interest on the bandwidth payments for the 2005 test period should be accrued from June 1, 2006 until the date that the bandwidth payments for that calculation are paid, which is consistent with how the Utility operating companies performed the calculation; and (2) a portion of Entergy Louisiana's 2001-vintage Louisiana state net operating loss accumulated deferred income tax that results from the Vidalia tax deduction should be excluded from the 2005 test period bandwidth calculation. Various participants filed briefs on exceptions and/or briefs opposing exceptions related to the initial decision, including the LPSC, the APSC, the FERC trial staff, and Entergy Services. The initial decision is pending before the FERC.

Rough Production Cost Equalization Rates

Each May from 2007 through 2016 Entergy filed with the FERC the rates to implement the FERC's orders in the System Agreement proceeding. These filings showed the following payments/receipts among the Utility operating companies were necessary to achieve rough production cost equalization as defined by the FERC's orders:

	Payments (Receipts)							
	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014
	(In Millions)							
Entergy Arkansas	\$252	\$252	\$390	\$41	\$77	\$41	\$—	\$—
Entergy Louisiana	(\$211)	(\$160)	(\$247)	(\$22)	(\$12)	(\$41)	\$—	\$—
Entergy Mississippi	(\$41)	(\$20)	(\$24)	(\$19)	(\$40)	\$—	\$—	\$—
Entergy New Orleans	\$—	(\$7)	\$—	\$—	(\$25)	\$—	(\$15)	(\$15)
Entergy Texas	(\$30)	(\$65)	(\$119)	\$—	\$—	\$—	\$15	\$15

The Utility operating companies recorded accounts payable or accounts receivable to reflect the rough production cost equalization payments and receipts required to implement the FERC's remedy. When accounts payable were recorded, a corresponding regulatory asset was recorded for the right to collect the payments from customers. When accounts receivable were recorded, a corresponding regulatory liability was recorded for the obligations to pass the receipts on to customers. No payments were required in 2016 or 2015 to implement the FERC's remedy based on calendar year 2015 production costs and 2014 production costs, respectively. The System Agreement terminated in August 2016.

The APSC approved a production cost allocation rider for recovery from customers of the retail portion of the costs allocated to Entergy Arkansas. Entergy Texas recovered its 2013 rough production cost equalization payment over three years beginning April 2014. Entergy Texas included its 2014 rough production cost equalization payment as a component of an interim fuel refund made in 2014. Management believes that any changes in the allocation of production costs resulting from the FERC's decision and related retail proceedings should result in similar rate changes for retail customers, subject to specific circumstances that have caused trapped costs.

The following rough production cost equalization rate proceedings are still ongoing.

2010 Rate Filing Based on Calendar Year 2009 Production Costs

In May 2010, Entergy filed with the FERC the 2010 rates in accordance with the FERC's orders in the System Agreement proceeding, and supplemented the filing in September 2010. Several parties intervened in the proceeding at the FERC, including the LPSC and the City Council, which also filed protests. In July 2010 the FERC accepted Entergy's proposed rates for filing, effective June 1, 2010, subject to refund. After an abeyance of the proceeding

schedule, a hearing was held in March 2014 and in December 2015 the FERC issued an order. Among other things, the December 2015 order directed Entergy to submit a compliance filing. In January 2016 the LPSC, the APSC, and Entergy filed requests for rehearing of the FERC's December 2015 order. In February 2016, Entergy submitted the compliance filing ordered in the December 2015 order. The result of the true-up payments and receipts for the recalculation of production costs resulted in the following payments/receipts among the Utility operating companies:

97

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

	Payments (Receipts) (In Millions)
Entergy Arkansas	\$2
Entergy Louisiana	\$6
Entergy Mississippi	(\$4)
Entergy New Orleans	(\$1)
Entergy Texas	(\$3)

In September 2016 the FERC accepted the February 2016 compliance filing subject to a further compliance filing made in November 2016. The further compliance filing was required as a result of an order issued in September 2016 ruling on the January 2016 rehearing requests filed by the LPSC, the APSC, and Entergy. In the order addressing the rehearing requests, the FERC granted the LPSC's rehearing request and directed that interest be calculated on the payment/receipt amounts. The FERC also granted the APSC's and Entergy's rehearing request and ordered the removal of both securitized asset accumulated deferred income taxes and contra-securitization accumulated deferred income taxes from the calculation. In November 2016, Entergy submitted its compliance filing in response to the FERC's order on rehearing. The compliance filing included a revised refund calculation of the true-up payments and receipts based on 2009 test year data and interest calculations. The LPSC protested the interest calculations. In November 2017 the FERC issued an order rejecting the November 2016 compliance filing. The FERC determined that the payments detailed in the November 2016 compliance filing did not include adequate interest for the payments from Entergy Arkansas to Entergy Louisiana because it did not include interest on the principal portion of the payment that was made in February 2016. In December 2017, Entergy recalculated the interest pursuant to the November 2017 order. As a result of the recalculations, Entergy Arkansas owed very minor payments to Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans.

2011 Rate Filing Based on Calendar Year 2010 Production Costs

In May 2011, Entergy filed with the FERC the 2011 rates in accordance with the FERC's orders in the System Agreement proceeding. Several parties intervened in the proceeding at the FERC, including the LPSC, which also filed a protest. In July 2011 the FERC accepted Entergy's proposed rates for filing, effective June 1, 2011, subject to refund. After an abeyance of the proceeding schedule, in December 2014 the FERC consolidated the 2011 rate filing with the 2012, 2013, and 2014 rate filings for settlement and hearing procedures. See discussion below regarding the consolidated settlement and hearing procedures in connection with this proceeding.

2012 Rate Filing Based on Calendar Year 2011 Production Costs

In May 2012, Entergy filed with the FERC the 2012 rates in accordance with the FERC's orders in the System Agreement proceeding. Several parties intervened in the proceeding at the FERC, including the LPSC, which also filed a protest. In August 2012 the FERC accepted Entergy's proposed rates for filing, effective June 2012, subject to refund. After an abeyance of the proceeding schedule, in December 2014 the FERC consolidated the 2012 rate filing with the 2011, 2013, and 2014 rate filings for settlement and hearing procedures. See discussion below regarding the consolidated settlement and hearing procedures in connection with this proceeding.

2013 Rate Filing Based on Calendar Year 2012 Production Costs

In May 2013, Entergy filed with the FERC the 2013 rates in accordance with the FERC's orders in the System Agreement proceeding. Several parties intervened in the proceeding at the FERC, including the LPSC, which also

filed a protest. The City Council intervened and filed comments related to including the outcome of a related FERC proceeding in the 2013 cost equalization calculation. In August 2013 the FERC issued an order accepting the 2013 rates, effective June 1, 2013, subject to refund. After an abeyance of the proceeding schedule, in December 2014 the FERC consolidated the 2013 rate filing with the 2011, 2012, and 2014 rate filings for settlement and hearing procedures.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

See discussion below regarding the consolidated settlement and hearing procedures in connection with this proceeding.

2014 Rate Filing Based on Calendar Year 2013 Production Costs

In May 2014, Entergy filed with the FERC the 2014 rates in accordance with the FERC's orders in the System Agreement proceeding. Several parties intervened in the proceeding at the FERC, including the LPSC, which also filed a protest. The City Council intervened and filed comments. In December 2014 the FERC issued an order accepting the 2014 rates, effective June 1, 2014, subject to refund, set the proceeding for hearing procedures, and consolidated the 2014 rate filing with the 2011, 2012, and 2013 rate filings for settlement and hearing procedures. See discussion below regarding the consolidated settlement and hearing procedures in connection with this proceeding.

Consolidated 2011, 2012, 2013, and 2014 Rate Filing Proceedings

As discussed above, in December 2014 the FERC consolidated the 2011, 2012, 2013, and 2014 rate filings for settlement and hearing procedures. In May 2015, Entergy filed direct testimony in the consolidated rate filings and the LPSC filed direct testimony concerning its complaint proceeding that is consolidated with the rate filings, challenging certain components of the pending bandwidth calculations for prior years. Hearings occurred in November 2015, and the ALJ issued an initial decision in July 2016. In the initial decision, the ALJ generally agreed with Entergy's bandwidth calculations with one exception on the accounting related to the Waterford 3 sale/leaseback. Briefs were filed in September 2016 and the proceeding is pending.

Utility Operating Company Termination of System Agreement Participation

Entergy Arkansas and Entergy Mississippi ceased participating in the System Agreement effective December 18, 2013 and November 7, 2015, respectively. Entergy Louisiana, Entergy New Orleans, and Entergy Texas terminated participation in the System Agreement on August 31, 2016, which resulted in the termination of the System Agreement in its entirety pursuant to a settlement agreement approved by the FERC in December 2015.

In December 2013 the FERC set one issue for hearing involving whether and how the benefits associated with settlement with Union Pacific regarding certain coal delivery issues should be allocated among Entergy Arkansas and the other Utility operating companies post-termination of the System Agreement. In December 2014 a FERC ALJ issued an initial decision finding that Entergy Arkansas would realize benefits after December 18, 2013 from the 2008 settlement agreement between Entergy Services, Entergy Arkansas, and Union Pacific, related to certain coal delivery issues. The ALJ further found that all of the Utility operating companies should share in those benefits pursuant to a methodology proposed by the MPSC. The Utility operating companies and other parties to the proceeding filed briefs on exceptions and/or briefs opposing exceptions with the FERC challenging various aspects of the December 2014 initial decision. In March 2016 the FERC issued an opinion affirming the December 2014 initial decision with regard to the determination that there were benefits related to the Union Pacific settlement, which were realized post-Entergy Arkansas's December 2013 withdrawal from the System Agreement, that should be shared with the other Utility operating companies utilizing the methodology proposed by the MPSC and trued-up to actual coal volumes purchased. In May 2016, Entergy made a compliance filing that provided the calculation of Union Pacific settlement benefits utilizing the methodology adopted by the initial decision, trued-up for the actual volumes of coal purchased. The payments were made in May 2016. In August 2016 the FERC issued an order accepting Entergy's compliance filing. Also in August 2016 the APSC filed a petition for review of the FERC's March 2016 and August 2016 orders with the U.S. Court of Appeals for the D.C. Circuit. Oral argument before the D.C. Circuit was held on the APSC's

petition in January 2018 and a decision is pending.

In connection with the System Agreement termination settlement agreement, the purchase power agreements, referred to as the jurisdictional separation plan PPAs, between Entergy Texas and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana that were put in place for certain legacy gas units at the time of Entergy Gulf States's separation into Entergy Texas and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana terminated effective with the System Agreement termination. Similarly, the purchase power agreement between Entergy Gulf States Louisiana and Entergy Texas for the Calcasieu unit also terminated. In

99

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

March 2016, Entergy Services filed with the FERC the notices of termination. The jurisdictional separation plan PPAs were the means by which Entergy Texas received payment for its receivable associated with Entergy Louisiana's Spindletop gas storage facility regulatory asset. As a result of the System Agreement termination settlement agreement, effective with the termination date, Entergy Texas no longer receives payments from Entergy Louisiana related to the Spindletop storage facility, which resulted in a write-off recorded in 2015 by Entergy Texas of \$23.5 million (\$15.3 million net-of-tax). Upon termination of the System Agreement, other purchase power agreements entered into under Service Schedule MSS-4 of the System Agreement were replaced with updated agreements under a FERC-jurisdictional tariff effective September 1, 2016.

Interruptible Load Proceeding

In April 2007 the U.S. Court of Appeals for the D.C. Circuit issued its opinion in the LPSC's appeal of the FERC's March 2004 and April 2005 orders related to the treatment under the System Agreement of the Utility operating companies' interruptible loads. In its opinion the D.C. Circuit concluded that the FERC: (1) acted arbitrarily and capriciously by allowing the Utility operating companies to phase-in the effects of the elimination of the interruptible load over a 12-month period of time; (2) failed to adequately explain why refunds could not be ordered under Section 206(c) of the Federal Power Act; and (3) exercised appropriately its discretion to defer addressing the cost of sulfur dioxide allowances until a later time. The D.C. Circuit remanded the matter to the FERC for a more considered determination on the issue of refunds. The FERC issued its order on remand in September 2007, in which it directed Entergy to make a compliance filing removing all interruptible load from the computation of peak load responsibility commencing April 1, 2004 and to issue any necessary refunds to reflect this change. In addition, the order directed the Utility operating companies to make refunds for the period May 1995 through July 1996. In November 2007 the Utility operating companies filed a refund report describing the refunds to be issued pursuant to the FERC's orders. The LPSC filed a protest to the refund report in December 2007, and the Utility operating companies filed an answer to the protest in January 2008. The refunds were made in October 2008 by the Utility operating companies that owed refunds to the Utility operating companies that were due refunds under the decision. The APSC and the Utility operating companies appealed the FERC decisions to the D.C. Circuit.

Following the filing of petitioners' initial briefs, the FERC filed a motion requesting the D.C. Circuit hold the appeal of the FERC's decisions ordering refunds in the interruptible load proceeding in abeyance and remand the record to the FERC. The D.C. Circuit granted the FERC's unopposed motion in June 2009. In December 2009 the FERC established a paper hearing to determine whether the FERC had the authority and, if so, whether it would be appropriate to order refunds resulting from changes in the treatment of interruptible load in the allocation of capacity costs by the Utility operating companies. In August 2010 the FERC issued an order stating that it has the authority and refunds are appropriate. The APSC, the MPSC, and Entergy requested rehearing of the FERC's decision. In June 2011 the FERC issued an order granting rehearing in part and denying rehearing in part, in which the FERC determined to invoke its discretion to deny refunds. The FERC held that in this case where "the Entergy system as a whole collected the proper level of revenue, but, as was later established, incorrectly allocated peak load responsibility among the various Entergy operating companies....the Commission will apply here our usual practice in such cases, invoking our equitable discretion to not order refunds, notwithstanding our authority to do so." The LPSC has requested rehearing of the FERC's June 2011 decision. In July 2011 the refunds made in the fourth quarter 2009 described above were reversed. In October 2011 the FERC issued an "Order Establishing Paper Hearing" inviting parties that oppose refunds to file briefs within 30 days addressing the LPSC's argument that FERC precedent supports refunds under the circumstances present in this proceeding. Parties that favor refunds were then invited to file reply briefs within 21 days of the date that the initial briefs were due.

In September 2010 the FERC had issued an order setting the refund report filed in the proceeding in November 2007 for hearing and settlement judge procedures. In May 2011, Entergy filed a settlement agreement that resolved all issues relating to the refund report set for hearing. In June 2011 the settlement judge certified the settlement as uncontested. The settlement agreement was approved by the FERC in September 2016.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Prior to the FERC's June 2011 order on rehearing, Entergy Arkansas filed an application in November 2010 with the APSC for recovery of the refund that it paid. The APSC denied Entergy Arkansas's application, and also denied Entergy Arkansas's petition for rehearing. If the FERC were to order Entergy Arkansas to pay refunds on rehearing in the interruptible load proceeding the APSC's decision would trap FERC-approved costs at Entergy Arkansas with no regulatory-approved mechanism to recover them. In August 2011, Entergy Arkansas filed a complaint in the United States District Court for the Eastern District of Arkansas asking for a declaratory judgment that the rejection of Entergy Arkansas's application by the APSC is preempted by the Federal Power Act. The APSC filed a motion to dismiss the complaint. In April 2012 the United States district court dismissed Entergy Arkansas's complaint without prejudice stating that Entergy Arkansas's claim is not ripe for adjudication and that Entergy Arkansas did not have standing to bring suit at this time.

In March 2013 the FERC issued an order denying the LPSC's request for rehearing of the FERC's June 2011 order wherein the FERC concluded it would exercise its discretion and not order refunds in the interruptible load proceeding. Based on its review of the LPSC's request for rehearing and the briefs filed as part of the paper hearing established in October 2011, the FERC affirmed its earlier ruling and declined to order refunds under the circumstances of the case. In May 2013 the LPSC filed a petition for review with the U.S. Court of Appeals for the D.C. Circuit seeking review of FERC prior orders in the interruptible load proceeding that concluded that the FERC would exercise its discretion and not order refunds in the proceeding. Oral argument was held on the appeal in the D.C. Circuit in September 2014. In December 2014 the D.C. Circuit issued an order on the LPSC's appeal and remanded the case back to the FERC. The D.C. Circuit rejected the LPSC's argument that there is a presumption in favor of refunds, but it held that the FERC had not adequately explained its decision to deny refunds and directed the FERC "to consider the relevant factors and weigh them against one another." In March 2015, Entergy filed with the FERC a motion to establish a briefing schedule on remand and an initial brief on remand to address the December 2014 decision by the D.C. Circuit. The initial brief on remand argued that the FERC, in response to the D.C. Circuit decision, should clarify its policy on refunds and find that refunds are not required in the interruptible load proceeding.

In April 2016 the FERC issued an order on remand that addressed the December 2014 decision by the D.C. Circuit in the interruptible load proceeding. The order on remand affirmed the FERC's denial of refunds for the 15-month refund effective period. The FERC explained and clarified its policies regarding refunds and concluded that the evidence in the record demonstrated that the relevant equitable factors favored not requiring refunds in this case. The FERC also noted that, under Section 206(c) of the Federal Power Act, in a Section 206 proceeding involving two or more electric utility companies of a registered holding company system, the FERC may order refunds only if it determines the refunds would not cause the registered holding company to experience any reduction in revenues resulting from an inability of an electric utility company in the system to recover the resulting increase in costs. The FERC stated it was not able to find that the Entergy system would not experience a reduction in revenues if refunds were awarded in this proceeding, which further supported the denial of refunds. In May 2016 the LPSC filed a request for rehearing of the FERC's April 2016 order. In September 2016 the FERC issued an order denying the LPSC's request for rehearing and reaffirming its denial of refunds for the 15-month refund effective period. The LPSC has appealed the April and September 2016 orders to the U.S. Court of Appeals for the D.C. Circuit. Oral argument before the D.C. Circuit was held before the D.C. Circuit in February 2018 and a decision is pending.

Entergy Arkansas Opportunity Sales Proceeding

In June 2009 the LPSC filed a complaint requesting that the FERC determine that certain of Entergy Arkansas's sales of electric energy to third parties: (a) violated the provisions of the System Agreement that allocated the energy

generated by Entergy System resources; (b) imprudently denied the Entergy System and its ultimate consumers the benefits of low-cost Entergy System generating capacity; and (c) violated the provision of the System Agreement that prohibited sales to third parties by individual companies absent an offer of a right-of-first-refusal to other Utility operating companies. The LPSC's complaint challenged sales made beginning in 2002 and requested refunds. In July 2009 the Utility operating companies filed a response to the complaint requesting that the FERC dismiss the complaint on the merits without hearing because the LPSC has failed to meet its burden of showing any violation of the System Agreement and failed to produce any evidence of imprudent action by the Entergy System. In their response,

101

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

the Utility operating companies explained that the System Agreement clearly contemplates that the Utility operating companies may make sales to third parties for their own account, subject to the requirement that those sales be included in the load (or load shape) for the applicable Utility operating company. The FERC subsequently ordered a hearing in the proceeding.

The LPSC filed direct testimony in the proceeding alleging, among other things, (1) that Entergy violated the System Agreement by permitting Entergy Arkansas to make non-requirements sales to non-affiliated third parties rather than making such energy available to the other Utility operating companies' customers; and (2) that over the period 2000 - 2009, these non-requirements sales caused harm to the Utility operating companies' customers and these customers should be compensated for this harm by Entergy. In subsequent testimony, the LPSC modified its original damages claim in favor of quantifying damages by re-running intra-system bills. The Utility operating companies believe the LPSC's allegations are without merit. A hearing in the matter was held in August 2010.

In December 2010 the ALJ issued an initial decision. The ALJ found that the System Agreement allowed for Entergy Arkansas to make the sales to third parties but concluded that the sales should be accounted for in the same manner as joint account sales. The ALJ concluded that "shareholders" should make refunds of the damages to the Utility operating companies, along with interest. Entergy disagreed with several aspects of the ALJ's initial decision and in January 2011 filed with the FERC exceptions to the decision.

The FERC issued a decision in June 2012 and held that, while the System Agreement is ambiguous, it does provide authority for individual Utility operating companies to make opportunity sales for their own account and Entergy Arkansas made and priced these sales in good faith. The FERC found, however, that the System Agreement does not provide authority for an individual Utility operating company to allocate the energy associated with such opportunity sales as part of its load, but provides a different allocation authority. The FERC further found that the after-the-fact accounting methodology used to allocate the energy used to supply the sales was inconsistent with the System Agreement. Quantifying the effect of the FERC's decision requires re-running intra-system bills for a ten-year period, and the FERC in its decision established further hearing procedures to determine the calculation of the effects. In July 2012, Entergy and the LPSC filed requests for rehearing of the FERC's June 2012 decision. A hearing was held in May 2013 to quantify the effect of repricing the opportunity sales in accordance with the FERC's June 2012 decision.

In August 2013 the presiding judge issued an initial decision in the calculation proceeding. The initial decision concluded that the methodology proposed by the LPSC, rather than the methodologies proposed by Entergy or the FERC Staff, should be used to calculate the payments that Entergy Arkansas is to make to the other Utility operating companies. The initial decision also concluded that the other System Agreement service schedules should not be adjusted and that payments by Entergy Arkansas should not be reflected in the rough production cost equalization bandwidth calculations for the applicable years. The initial decision recognized that the LPSC's methodology would result in an inequitable windfall to the other Utility operating companies and, therefore, concluded that any payments by Entergy Arkansas should be reduced by 20%. The LPSC, the APSC, the City Council, and FERC staff filed briefs on exceptions and/or briefs opposing exceptions. Entergy filed a brief on exceptions requesting that the FERC reverse the initial decision and a brief opposing certain exceptions taken by the LPSC and FERC staff.

In April 2016 the FERC issued orders addressing requests for rehearing filed in July 2012 and the ALJ's August 2013 initial decision. The first order denied Entergy's request for rehearing and affirmed the FERC's earlier rulings that Entergy's original methodology for allocating energy costs to the opportunity sales was incorrect and, as a result, Entergy Arkansas must make payments to the other Utility operating companies to put them in the same position that they would have been in absent the incorrect allocation. The FERC clarified that interest should be included with the

payments. The second order affirmed in part, and reversed in part, the rulings in the ALJ's August 2013 initial decision regarding the methodology that should be used to calculate the payments Entergy Arkansas is to make to the other Utility operating companies. The FERC affirmed the ALJ's ruling that a full re-run of intra-system bills should be performed, but required that methodology be modified so that the sales have the same priority for purposes of energy allocation as joint account sales. The FERC reversed the ALJ's decision that any payments by Entergy Arkansas should be reduced by 20%. The FERC also reversed the ALJ's decision that adjustments to other System Agreement service

102

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

schedules and excess bandwidth payments should not be taken into account when calculating the payments to be made by Entergy Arkansas. The FERC held that such adjustments and excess bandwidth payments should be taken into account, but ordered further proceedings before an ALJ to address whether a cap on any reduction due to bandwidth payments was necessary and to implement the other adjustments to the calculation methodology.

In May 2016, Entergy Services filed a request for rehearing of the FERC's April 2016 order arguing that payments made by Entergy Arkansas should be reduced as a result of the timing of the LPSC's approval of certain contracts. Entergy Services also filed a request for clarification and/or rehearing of the FERC's April 2016 order addressing the ALJ's August 2013 initial decision. The APSC and the LPSC also filed requests for rehearing of the FERC's April 2016 order. In September 2017 the FERC issued an order denying the request for rehearing on the issue of whether any payments by Entergy Arkansas to the other Utility operating companies should be reduced due to the timing of the LPSC's approval of Entergy Arkansas's wholesale baseload contract with Entergy Louisiana. In November 2017 the FERC issued an order denying all of the remaining requests for rehearing of the April 2016 order. In November 2017, Entergy Services filed a petition for review in the D.C. Circuit of the FERC's orders in the first two phases of the opportunity sales case. In December 2017 the D.C. Circuit granted Entergy Services's request to hold the appeal in abeyance pending final resolution of the related proceeding still pending with the FERC. In January 2018 the APSC and the LPSC filed separate petitions for review in the D.C. Circuit, and the D.C. Circuit consolidated the appeals with Entergy Services's appeal and held all of the appeals in abeyance.

Pursuant to the procedural schedule established in the case, Entergy Services re-ran intra-system bills for the ten-year period 2000-2009 to quantify the effects of the FERC's ruling. In November 2016 the LPSC submitted testimony disputing certain aspects of the calculations. A hearing was held in May 2017. In July 2017, the ALJ issued an initial decision concluding that Entergy Arkansas should pay \$86 million plus interest to the other Utility operating companies. In August 2017 the Utility operating companies, the LPSC, the APSC, and FERC staff filed individual briefs on exceptions challenging various aspects of the initial decision. In September 2017 the Utility operating companies, the LPSC, the APSC, the MPSC, the City Council, and FERC staff filed separate briefs opposing exceptions taken by various parties. The case is pending before the FERC. No payments will be made or received by the Utility operating companies until the FERC issues an order reviewing the initial decision and Entergy submits a subsequent filing to comply with that order.

The effect of the FERC's decisions thus far in the case would be that Entergy Arkansas will make payments to some or all of the other Utility operating companies. Because further proceedings will still occur in the case, the amount and recipients of payments by Entergy Arkansas are unknown at this time. Based on testimony previously submitted in the case and its assessment of the April 2016 FERC orders, in the first quarter 2016, Entergy Arkansas recorded a liability of \$87 million, which includes interest, for its estimated increased costs and payment to the other Utility operating companies. This estimate is subject to change depending on how the FERC resolves the issues that are still outstanding in the case, including its review of the July 2017 initial decision. Entergy Arkansas's increased costs will be attributed to Entergy Arkansas's retail and wholesale businesses, and it is not probable that Entergy Arkansas will recover the wholesale portion. Entergy Arkansas, therefore, recorded a deferred fuel regulatory asset in the first quarter 2016 of approximately \$75 million, which represents its estimate of the retail portion of the costs. Following its assessment of the course of the proceedings, including the FERC's denial of rehearing in November 2017 described above, in the fourth quarter 2017, Entergy Arkansas recorded an additional liability of \$35 million and a regulatory asset of \$31 million. Because management currently expects to recover the retail portion of the costs through a base rate proceeding or newly proposed rider, the regulatory asset is reflected as Other regulatory assets as of December 31, 2017.

Complaint Against System Energy

In January 2017 the APSC and MPSC filed a complaint with the FERC against System Energy. The complaint seeks a reduction in the return on equity component of the Unit Power Sales Agreement pursuant to which System Energy sells its Grand Gulf capacity and energy to Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans. Entergy Arkansas also sells some of its Grand Gulf capacity and energy to Entergy Louisiana,

103

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans under separate agreements. The current return on equity under the Unit Power Sales Agreement is 10.94%. The complaint alleges that the return on equity is unjust and unreasonable because current capital market and other considerations indicate that it is excessive. The complaint requests the FERC to institute proceedings to investigate the return on equity and establish a lower return on equity, and also requests that the FERC establish January 23, 2017 as a refund effective date. The complaint includes return on equity analysis that purports to establish that the range of reasonable return on equity for System Energy is between 8.37% and 8.67%. System Energy answered the complaint in February 2017 and disputes that a return on equity of 8.37% to 8.67% is just and reasonable. The LPSC and the City Council intervened in the proceeding expressing support for the complaint. System Energy is recording a provision against revenue for the potential outcome of this proceeding. In September 2017 the FERC established a refund effective date of January 23, 2017, consolidated the return on equity complaint with the proceeding described in Unit Power Sales Agreement below, and directed the parties to engage in settlement proceedings before an ALJ. If the parties fail to come to an agreement during settlement proceedings, a prehearing conference will be held to establish a procedural schedule for hearing proceedings.

Unit Power Sales Agreement

In August 2017, System Energy submitted to the FERC proposed amendments to the Unit Power Sales Agreement pursuant to which System Energy sells its Grand Gulf capacity and energy to Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans. The filing proposes limited amendments to the Unit Power Sales Agreement to adopt (1) updated rates for use in calculating Grand Gulf plant depreciation and amortization expenses and (2) updated nuclear decommissioning cost annual revenue requirements, both of which are recovered through the Unit Power Sales Agreement rate formula. The proposed amendments would result in lower charges to the Utility operating companies that buy capacity and energy from System Energy under the Unit Power Sales Agreement. The proposed changes are based on updated depreciation and nuclear decommissioning studies that take into account the renewal of Grand Gulf's operating license for a term through November 1, 2044. System Energy requested that the FERC accept the amendments effective October 1, 2017.

In September 2017 the FERC accepted System Energy's proposed Unit Power Sales Agreement amendments, subject to further proceedings to consider the justness and reasonableness of the amendments. Because the amendments propose a rate decrease, the FERC also initiated an investigation under Section 206 of the Federal Power Act to determine if the rate decrease should be lower than proposed. The FERC accepted the proposed amendments effective October 1, 2017, subject to refund pending the outcome of the further settlement and/or hearing proceedings, and established a refund effective date of October 11, 2017 with respect to the rate decrease. The FERC also consolidated the Unit Power Sales Agreement amendment proceeding with the proceeding described in Complaint Against System Energy above, and directed the parties to engage in settlement proceedings before an ALJ. If the parties fail to come to an agreement during settlement proceedings, a prehearing conference will be held to establish a procedural schedule for hearing proceedings.

Storm Cost Recovery Filings with Retail Regulators

Entergy Louisiana

Hurricane Isaac

In August 2012, Hurricane Isaac caused extensive damage to Entergy Louisiana's service area. The storm resulted in widespread power outages, significant damage primarily to distribution infrastructure, and the loss of sales during the

power outages. In June 2014 the LPSC authorized Entergy Louisiana to utilize Louisiana Act 55 financing for Hurricane Isaac system restoration costs. Entergy Louisiana committed to pass on to customers a minimum of \$30.8 million of customer benefits through annual customer credits of approximately \$6.2 million for five years. Approvals for the Act 55 financings were obtained from the Louisiana Utilities Restoration Corporation (LURC) and the Louisiana State Bond Commission.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

In August 2014 the Louisiana Local Government Environmental Facilities and Community Development Authority (LCDA) issued \$314.85 million in bonds under Louisiana Act 55. From the \$309 million of bond proceeds loaned by the LCDA to the LURC, the LURC deposited \$16 million in a restricted escrow account as a storm damage reserve for Entergy Louisiana and transferred \$293 million directly to Entergy Louisiana. Entergy Louisiana used the \$293 million received from the LURC to acquire 2,935,152.69 Class C preferred, non-voting, membership interest units of Entergy Holdings Company LLC, a company wholly-owned and consolidated by Entergy, that carry a 7.5% annual distribution rate. Distributions are payable quarterly commencing on September 15, 2014, and the membership interests have a liquidation price of \$100 per unit. The preferred membership interests are callable at the option of Entergy Holdings Company LLC after ten years under the terms of the LLC agreement. The terms of the membership interests include certain financial covenants to which Entergy Holdings Company LLC is subject, including the requirement to maintain a net worth of at least \$1.75 billion.

Entergy and Entergy Louisiana do not report the bonds issued by the LCDA on their balance sheets because the bonds are the obligation of the LCDA and there is no recourse against Entergy or Entergy Louisiana in the event of a bond default. To service the bonds, Entergy Louisiana collects a system restoration charge on behalf of the LURC, and remits the collections to the bond indenture trustee. Entergy and Entergy Louisiana do not report the collections as revenue because Entergy Louisiana is merely acting as the billing and collection agent for the state.

Hurricane Gustav and Hurricane Ike

In September 2008, Hurricane Gustav and Hurricane Ike caused catastrophic damage to Entergy Louisiana's service territory. In December 2009, Entergy Louisiana entered into a stipulation agreement with the LPSC staff regarding its storm costs. In March and April 2010, Entergy Louisiana and other parties to the proceeding filed with the LPSC an uncontested stipulated settlement that included Entergy Louisiana's proposal to utilize Act 55 financing, which included a commitment to pass on to customers a minimum of \$43.3 million of customer benefits through a prospective annual rate reduction of \$8.7 million for five years. In April 2010 the LPSC approved the settlement and subsequently issued financing orders and a ratemaking order intended to facilitate the implementation of the Act 55 financings. In June 2010 the Louisiana State Bond Commission approved the Act 55 financing. The settlement agreement allowed for an adjustment to the credits if there was a change in the applicable federal or state income tax rate. As a result of the enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, in December 2017, and the lowering of the federal corporate income tax rate from 35% to 21%, the Louisiana Act 55 financing savings obligation regulatory liability related to Hurricane Gustav and Hurricane Ike was reduced by \$2.7 million, with a corresponding increase to Other regulatory credits on the income statement. The effects of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act are discussed further in Note 3 to the financial statements.

In July 2010, the LCDA issued two series of bonds totaling \$713.0 million under Act 55. From the \$702.7 million of bond proceeds loaned by the LCDA to the LURC, the LURC deposited \$290 million in a restricted escrow account as a storm damage reserve for Entergy Louisiana and transferred \$412.7 million directly to Entergy Louisiana. From the bond proceeds received by Entergy Louisiana from the LURC, Entergy Louisiana used \$412.7 million to acquire 4,126,940.15 Class B preferred, non-voting, membership interest units of Entergy Holdings Company LLC, a company wholly-owned and consolidated by Entergy, that carry a 9% annual distribution rate. Distributions are payable quarterly commencing on September 15, 2010, and the membership interests have a liquidation price of \$100 per unit. The preferred membership interests are callable at the option of Entergy Holdings Company LLC after ten years under the terms of the LLC agreement. The terms of the membership interests include certain financial covenants to which Entergy Holdings Company LLC is subject, including the requirement to maintain a net worth of at least \$1 billion.

Entergy and Entergy Louisiana do not report the bonds issued by the LCDA on their balance sheets because the bonds are the obligation of the LCDA, and there is no recourse against Entergy or Entergy Louisiana in the event of a bond default. To service the bonds, Entergy Louisiana collects a system restoration charge on behalf of the LURC, and remits the collections to the bond indenture trustee. Entergy and Entergy Louisiana do not report the collections as revenue because Entergy Louisiana is merely acting as the billing and collection agent for the state.

105

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Hurricane Katrina and Hurricane Rita

In August and September 2005, Hurricanes Katrina and Rita caused catastrophic damage to Entergy Louisiana's service territory. In March 2008, Entergy Louisiana and the LURC filed at the LPSC an application requesting that the LPSC grant a financing order authorizing the financing of Entergy Louisiana storm costs, storm reserves, and issuance costs pursuant to Louisiana Act 55. The Louisiana Act 55 financing is expected to produce additional customer benefits as compared to traditional securitization. Entergy Louisiana also filed an application requesting LPSC approval for ancillary issues including the mechanism to flow charges and savings to customers via a storm cost offset rider. In April 2008 the Louisiana Public Facilities Authority (LPFA), which is the issuer of the bonds pursuant to the Act 55 financing, approved requests for the Act 55 financing. Also in April 2008, Entergy Louisiana and the LPSC staff filed with the LPSC an uncontested stipulated settlement that included Entergy Louisiana's proposal under the Act 55 financing, which included a commitment to pass on to customers a minimum of \$40 million of customer benefits through a prospective annual rate reduction of \$8 million for five years. The LPSC subsequently approved the settlement and issued two financing orders and one ratemaking order intended to facilitate implementation of the Act 55 financing. In May 2008 the Louisiana State Bond Commission granted final approval of the Act 55 financing. The settlement agreement allowed for an adjustment to the credits if there was a change in the applicable federal or state income tax rate. As a result of the enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, in December 2017, and the lowering of the federal corporate income tax rate from 35% to 21%, the Louisiana Act 55 financing savings obligation regulatory liability related to Hurricanes Katrina and Rita was reduced by \$22.3 million, with a corresponding increase to Other regulatory credits on the income statement. The effects of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act are discussed further in Note 3 to the financial statements.

In July 2008 the LPFA issued \$687.7 million in bonds under the aforementioned Act 55. From the \$679 million of bond proceeds loaned by the LPFA to the LURC, the LURC deposited \$152 million in a restricted escrow account as a storm damage reserve for Entergy Louisiana and transferred \$527 million directly to Entergy Louisiana. From the bond proceeds received by Entergy Louisiana from the LURC, Entergy Louisiana invested \$545 million, including \$17.8 million that was withdrawn from the restricted escrow account as approved by the April 16, 2008 LPSC orders, in exchange for 5,449,861.85 Class A preferred, non-voting, membership interest units of Entergy Holdings Company LLC, a company wholly-owned and consolidated by Entergy, that carry a 10% annual distribution rate. In August 2008, the LPFA issued \$278.4 million in bonds under the aforementioned Act 55. From the \$274.7 million of bond proceeds loaned by the LPFA to the LURC, the LURC deposited \$87 million in a restricted escrow account as a storm damage reserve for Entergy Louisiana and transferred \$187.7 million directly to Entergy Louisiana. From the bond proceeds received by Entergy Louisiana from the LURC, Entergy Louisiana invested \$189.4 million, including \$1.7 million that was withdrawn from the restricted escrow account as approved by the April 16, 2008 LPSC orders, in exchange for 1,893,918.39 Class A preferred, non-voting, membership interest units of Entergy Holdings Company LLC that carry a 10% annual distribution rate. Distributions are payable quarterly commencing on September 15, 2008 and have a liquidation price of \$100 per unit. The preferred membership interests are callable at the option of Entergy Holdings Company LLC after ten years under the terms of the LLC agreement. The terms of the membership interests include certain financial covenants to which Entergy Holdings Company LLC is subject, including the requirement to maintain a net worth of at least \$1 billion. In February 2012, Entergy Louisiana sold 500,000 of its Class A preferred membership units in Entergy Holdings Company LLC, a wholly-owned Entergy subsidiary, to a third party in exchange for \$51 million plus accrued but unpaid distributions on the units. The 500,000 preferred membership units are mandatorily redeemable in January 2112.

Entergy and Entergy Louisiana do not report the bonds issued by the LPFA on their balance sheets because the bonds are the obligation of the LPFA, and there is no recourse against Entergy or Entergy Louisiana in the event of a bond

default. To service the bonds, Entergy Louisiana collects a system restoration charge on behalf of the LURC, and remits the collections to the bond indenture trustee. Entergy and Entergy Louisiana do not report the collections as revenue because Entergy Louisiana is merely acting as the billing and collection agent for the state.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Entergy Mississippi

Entergy Mississippi has approval from the MPSC to collect a storm damage provision of \$1.75 million per month. If Entergy Mississippi's accumulated storm damage provision balance exceeds \$15 million, the collection of the storm damage provision ceases until such time that the accumulated storm damage provision becomes less than \$10 million. As of April 30, 2016, Entergy Mississippi's storm damage provision balance was less than \$10 million, therefore Entergy Mississippi resumed billing the monthly storm damage provision effective with June 2016 bills. As of September 30, 2016, however, Entergy Mississippi's storm damage provision balance again exceeded \$15 million. Accordingly the storm damage provision was reset to zero beginning with November 2016 bills. As of July 31, 2017, the balance in Entergy Mississippi's accumulated storm damage provision was again less than \$10 million, therefore Entergy Mississippi resumed billing the monthly storm damage provision effective with September 2017 bills.

Entergy New Orleans

In August 2012, Hurricane Isaac caused extensive damage to Entergy New Orleans's service area. In January 2015 the City Council issued a resolution approving the terms of a joint agreement in principle filed by Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Louisiana, and the City Council Advisors determining, among other things, that Entergy New Orleans's prudently-incurred storm recovery costs were \$49.3 million, of which \$31.7 million, net of reimbursements from the storm reserve escrow account, remained recoverable from Entergy New Orleans's electric customers. The resolution also directed Entergy New Orleans to file an application to securitize the unrecovered City Council-approved storm recovery costs of \$31.7 million pursuant to the Louisiana Electric Utility Storm Recovery Securitization Act (Louisiana Act 64). In addition, the resolution found that it was reasonable for Entergy New Orleans to include in the principal amount of its potential securitization the costs to fund and replenish Entergy New Orleans's storm reserve in an amount that achieved the City Council-approved funding level of \$75 million. In January 2015, in compliance with that directive, Entergy New Orleans filed with the City Council an application requesting that the City Council grant a financing order authorizing the financing of Entergy New Orleans's storm costs, storm reserves, and issuance costs pursuant to Louisiana Act 64. In May 2015 the parties entered into an agreement in principle and the City Council issued a financing order authorizing Entergy New Orleans to issue storm recovery bonds in the aggregate amount of \$98.7 million, including \$31.8 million for recovery of Entergy New Orleans's Hurricane Isaac storm recovery costs, including carrying costs, \$63.9 million to fund and replenish Entergy New Orleans's storm reserve, and approximately \$3 million for estimated up-front financing costs associated with the securitization. See Note 5 to the financial statements for discussion of the issuance of the securitization bonds in July 2015.

New Nuclear Generation Development Costs

Entergy Louisiana

Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana were developing a project option for new nuclear generation at River Bend. In March 2010, Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana filed with the LPSC seeking approval to continue the limited development activities necessary to preserve an option to construct a new unit at River Bend. At its June 2012 meeting the LPSC voted to uphold an ALJ recommendation that the request of Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana be declined on the basis that the LPSC's rule on new nuclear development does not apply to activities to preserve an option to develop and on the further grounds that the companies improperly engaged in advanced preparation activities prior to certification. The LPSC directed that Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Gulf States Louisiana be permitted to seek recovery of these costs in their upcoming rate case filings that were subsequently filed in February 2013. In the resolution of the rate case proceeding the LPSC

provided for an eight-year amortization of costs incurred in connection with the potential development of new nuclear generation at River Bend, without carrying costs, beginning in December 2014, provided, however, that amortization of these costs shall not result in a future rate increase. As of December 31, 2017, Entergy Louisiana has a regulatory asset of \$35.8 million on its balance sheet related to these new nuclear generation development costs.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

NOTE 3. INCOME TAXES (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy)

Income taxes for 2017, 2016, and 2015 for Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries consist of the following:

	2017	2016	2015
	(In Thousands)		
Current:			
Federal	\$29,595	\$45,249	\$77,166
Foreign	—	68	97
State	15,478	(14,960)	157,829
Total	45,073	30,357	235,092
Deferred and non-current - net	505,010	(840,465)	(864,799)
Investment tax credit adjustments - net	(7,513)	(7,151)	(13,220)
Income taxes	\$542,570	(\$817,259)	(\$642,927)

Income taxes for 2017, 2016, and 2015 for Entergy's Registrant Subsidiaries consist of the following:

2017	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Current:						
Federal	\$16,086	(\$84,250)	(\$8,845)	(\$30,635)	\$6,034	\$47,674
State	9,191	1,480	(924)	(728)	310	5,314
Total	25,277	(82,770)	(9,769)	(31,363)	6,344	52,988
Deferred and non-current - net	69,753	572,988	83,501	62,946	43,102	19,243
Investment tax credit adjustments - net	(1,226)	(4,920)	187	1,695	(965)	(2,262)
Income taxes	\$93,804	\$485,298	\$73,919	\$33,278	\$48,481	\$69,969

2016	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Current:						
Federal	(\$14,748)	(\$124,113)	\$10,603	(\$91,067)	\$19,656	\$29,628
State	2,805	10,757	2,257	566	1,374	(25,825)
Total	(11,943)	(113,356)	12,860	(90,501)	21,030	3,803
Deferred and non-current - net	120,942	208,157	46,984	119,345	42,982	71,051
Investment tax credit adjustments - net	(1,226)	(5,067)	4,010	(139)	(915)	(3,793)
Income taxes	\$107,773	\$89,734	\$63,854	\$28,705	\$63,097	\$71,061

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

2015	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
(In Thousands)						
Current:						
Federal	\$66,966	\$101,382	\$25,628	(\$9,346)	\$53,313	(\$63,302)
State	6,265	35,406	6,832	1,784	2,450	26,755
Total	73,231	136,788	32,460	(7,562)	55,763	(36,547)
Deferred and non-current - net	(31,463)	47,220	31,149	32,890	(17,599)	93,491
Investment tax credit adjustments - net	(1,227)	(5,337)	(1,737)	(138)	(914)	(3,867)
Income taxes	\$40,541	\$178,671	\$61,872	\$25,190	\$37,250	\$53,077

Total income taxes for Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries differ from the amounts computed by applying the statutory income tax rate to income before income taxes. The reasons for the differences for the years 2017, 2016, and 2015 are:

	2017	2016	2015
	(In Thousands)		
Net income (loss) attributable to Entergy Corporation	\$411,612	(\$583,618)	(\$176,562)
Preferred dividend requirements of subsidiaries	13,741	19,115	19,828
Consolidated net income (loss)	425,353	(564,503)	(156,734)
Income taxes	542,570	(817,259)	(642,927)
Income (loss) before income taxes	\$967,923	(\$1,381,762)	(\$799,661)
Computed at statutory rate (35%)	\$338,773	(\$483,617)	(\$279,881)
Increases (reductions) in tax resulting from:			
State income taxes net of federal income tax effect	44,179	40,581	29,944
Regulatory differences - utility plant items	39,825	33,581	32,089
Equity component of AFUDC	(33,282)	(23,647)	(18,191)
Amortization of investment tax credits	(10,204)	(10,889)	(11,136)
Flow-through / permanent differences	8,727	(19,307)	(7,872)
Tax legislation enactment (a)	560,410	—	—
Louisiana business combination	—	—	(333,655)
Entergy Wholesale Commodities restructuring (b)	(373,277)	(237,760)	—
Act 55 financing settlement (d)	—	(63,477)	—
FitzPatrick disposition	(44,344)	—	—
Provision for uncertain tax positions (c) (d)	8,756	(67,119)	(56,683)
Valuation allowance	—	11,411	—
Other - net	3,007	2,984	2,458
Total income taxes as reported	\$542,570	(\$817,259)	(\$642,927)
Effective Income Tax Rate	56.1	% 59.1	% 80.4 %

(a) See “Other Tax Matters - Tax Cuts and Jobs Act” below for discussion of the tax legislation enactment.

(b) See “Other Tax Matters - Entergy Wholesale Commodities Restructuring” below for discussion of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities restructuring.

(c) See “Income Tax Audits - 2008-2009 IRS Audit” below for discussion of the most significant items for 2015.

(d) See “Income Tax Audits - 2010-2011 IRS Audit” below for discussion of the most significant items for 2016.

Table of ContentsEntergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Total income taxes for the Registrant Subsidiaries differ from the amounts computed by applying the statutory income tax rate to income before taxes. The reasons for the differences for the years 2017, 2016, and 2015 are:

2017	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Net income	\$139,844	\$316,347	\$110,032	\$44,553	\$76,173	\$78,596
Income taxes	93,804	485,298	73,919	33,278	48,481	69,969
Pretax income	\$233,648	\$801,645	\$183,951	\$77,831	\$124,654	\$148,565
Computed at statutory rate (35%)	\$81,777	\$280,576	\$64,383	\$27,241	\$43,629	\$51,998
Increases (reductions) in tax resulting from:						
State income taxes net of federal income tax effect	11,586	31,927	6,202	2,842	527	5,635
Regulatory differences - utility plant items	7,220	12,168	1,356	619	5,581	12,880
Equity component of AFUDC	(6,458)	(18,020)	(3,383)	(847)	(2,353)	(2,221)
Amortization of investment tax credits	(1,201)	(4,871)	(160)	(124)	(951)	(2,896)
Flow-through / permanent differences	3,098	3,774	1,567	(3,352)	1,428	(276)
Tax legislation enactment (a)	(3,090)	217,258	3,492	6,153	2,981	(69)
Non-taxable dividend income	—	(44,658)	—	—	—	—
Provision for uncertain tax positions	200	5,700	228	600	(2,617)	4,800
Other - net	672	1,444	234	146	256	118
Total income taxes as reported	\$93,804	\$485,298	\$73,919	\$33,278	\$48,481	\$69,969
Effective Income Tax Rate	40.1	% 60.5	% 40.2	% 42.8	% 38.9	% 47.1
2016	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Net income	\$167,212	\$622,047	\$109,184	\$48,849	\$107,538	\$96,744
Income taxes	107,773	89,734	63,854	28,705	63,097	71,061
Pretax income	\$274,985	\$711,781	\$173,038	\$77,554	\$170,635	\$167,805
Computed at statutory rate (35%)	\$96,245	\$249,123	\$60,563	\$27,144	\$59,722	\$58,732
Increases (reductions) in tax resulting from:						
State income taxes net of federal income tax effect	11,652	29,014	5,592	3,543	449	7,001
Regulatory differences - utility plant items	10,971	8,094	(1,154)	2,329	4,140	9,201
Equity component of AFUDC	(5,985)	(9,774)	(2,030)	(412)	(2,666)	(2,780)
Amortization of investment tax credits	(1,201)	(5,019)	(160)	(132)	(900)	(3,476)
Flow-through / permanent differences	(3,848)	(980)	764	(3,609)	634	(883)
Act 55 financing settlement (b)	—	(61,620)	—	—	(454)	—
Non-taxable dividend income	—	(44,658)	—	—	—	—
Provision for uncertain tax positions (b)	(717)	(75,871)	50	(300)	1,926	3,151
Other - net	656	1,425	229	142	246	115
Total income taxes as reported	\$107,773	\$89,734	\$63,854	\$28,705	\$63,097	\$71,061

Effective Income Tax Rate	39.2	% 12.6	% 36.9	% 37.0	% 37.0	% 42.3	%
---------------------------	------	--------	--------	--------	--------	--------	---

Table of ContentsEntergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

2015	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Net income	\$74,272	\$446,639	\$92,708	\$44,925	\$69,625	\$111,318
Income taxes	40,541	178,671	61,872	25,190	37,250	53,077
Pretax income	\$114,813	\$625,310	\$154,580	\$70,115	\$106,875	\$164,395
Computed at statutory rate (35%)	\$40,185	\$218,859	\$54,103	\$24,540	\$37,406	\$57,538
Increases (reductions) in tax resulting from:						
State income taxes net of federal income tax effect	6,643	23,650	5,219	2,887	1,621	6,403
Regulatory differences - utility plant items	7,299	3,013	2,383	2,201	3,703	12,167
Equity component of AFUDC	(4,979)	(5,420)	(1,083)	(451)	(1,987)	(2,973)
Amortization of investment tax credits	(1,201)	(5,252)	(160)	(111)	(900)	(3,476)
Flow-through / permanent differences	(4,062)	2,460	431	(4,539)	530	618
Non-taxable dividend income	—	(44,658)	—	—	—	—
Provision for uncertain tax positions (c)	(3,978)	(15,377)	756	525	(3,365)	(17,313)
Other - net	634	1,396	223	138	242	113
Total income taxes as reported	\$40,541	\$178,671	\$61,872	\$25,190	\$37,250	\$53,077
Effective Income Tax Rate	35.3 %	28.6 %	40.0 %	35.9 %	34.9 %	32.3 %

(a) See “Other Tax Matters - Tax Cuts and Jobs Act” below for discussion of the tax legislation enactment.

(b) See “Income Tax Audits - 2010-2011 IRS Audit” below for discussion of the most significant items for Entergy Louisiana.

(c) See “Income Tax Audits - 2008-2009 IRS Audit” below for discussion of the most significant items for Entergy Louisiana and System Energy.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Significant components of accumulated deferred income taxes and taxes accrued for Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 are as follows:

	2017	2016
	(In Thousands)	
Deferred tax liabilities:		
Plant basis differences - net	(\$3,963,798)	(\$6,362,905)
Regulatory assets	—	(584,572)
Nuclear decommissioning trusts/receivables	(1,657,808)	(1,739,977)
Pension, net funding	(350,743)	(429,896)
Combined unitary state taxes	(24,645)	(33,063)
Power purchase agreements	(19,621)	(993)
Other	(249,327)	(251,719)
Total	(6,265,942)	(9,403,125)
Deferred tax assets:		
Nuclear decommissioning liabilities	964,945	1,399,468
Regulatory liabilities	841,370	255,272
Pension and other post-employment benefits	343,817	539,456
Sale and leaseback	122,397	135,866
Compensation	75,217	99,300
Accumulated deferred investment tax credit	59,285	92,375
Provision for allowances and contingencies	126,391	188,390
Net operating loss carryforwards	467,255	334,025
Capital losses and miscellaneous tax credits	16,738	18,470
Valuation allowance	(137,283)	(104,277)
Other	54,058	59,079
Total	2,934,190	3,017,424
Non-current accrued taxes (including unrecognized tax benefits)	(956,547)	(991,704)
Accumulated deferred income taxes and taxes accrued	(\$4,288,299)	(\$7,377,405)

Entergy's estimated tax attributes carryovers and their expiration dates as of December 31, 2017 are as follows:

Carryover Description	Carryover Amount	Year(s) of expiration
Federal net operating losses	\$10.7 billion	2023-2037
State net operating losses	\$9.6 billion	2018-2037
Miscellaneous federal and state credits	\$96.6 million	2018-2036

As a result of the accounting for uncertain tax positions, the amount of the deferred tax assets reflected in the financial statements is less than the amount of the tax effect of the federal and state net operating loss carryovers, tax credit carryovers, and other tax attributes reflected on income tax returns. Because it is more likely than not that the benefit from certain state net operating loss and credit carryovers will not be utilized, valuation allowances of \$106 million as of December 31, 2017 and \$62 million as of December 31, 2016 have been provided on the deferred tax assets relating to these state net operating loss and credit carryovers. Additionally, valuation allowances totaling \$31 million as of December 31, 2017 and \$42.3 million as of December 31, 2016 have been provided on deferred tax assets related to federal and state jurisdictions in which Entergy does not currently expect to be able to utilize separate company tax return losses, preventing realization of such deferred tax assets.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Significant components of accumulated deferred income taxes and taxes accrued for the Registrant Subsidiaries as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 are as follows:

2017	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Deferred tax liabilities:						
Plant basis differences - net	(\$1,289,827)	(\$1,583,100)	(\$571,682)	(\$85,515)	(\$526,596)	(\$359,931)
Nuclear decommissioning trusts/receivables	(181,911)	(164,395)	—	—	—	(119,184)
Pension, net funding	(99,971)	(102,138)	(26,413)	(13,040)	(20,700)	(21,871)
Deferred fuel	(16,530)	(1,329)	(19,005)	(1,894)	—	(272)
Other	(23,079)	(98,307)	(11,306)	(23,610)	(8,236)	(5,955)
Total	(1,611,318)	(1,949,269)	(628,406)	(124,059)	(555,532)	(507,213)
Deferred tax assets:						
Regulatory liabilities	227,489	368,156	102,676	23,526	25,428	91,271
Nuclear decommissioning liabilities	132,464	58,891	—	—	—	63,180
Pension and other post-employment benefits	(16,252)	98,596	(4,865)	(9,618)	(12,044)	(516)
Sale and leaseback	—	19,915	—	—	—	102,482
Accumulated deferred investment tax credit	8,913	35,323	2,212	488	2,516	9,832
Provision for allowances and contingencies	4,367	80,516	11,898	24,234	4,383	—
Power purchase agreements	—	(6,924)	1,129	—	—	—
Unbilled/deferred revenues	6,195	(18,263)	4,847	1,811	7,736	—
Compensation	2,566	4,387	1,466	723	1,224	332
Net operating loss carryforwards	16,172	44	10,255	—	1,690	—
Capital losses and miscellaneous tax credits	2,678	—	5,736	—	—	—
Other	473	21,922	1,307	388	1,133	—
Total	385,065	662,563	136,661	41,552	32,066	266,581
Non-current accrued taxes (including unrecognized tax benefits)	35,584	(763,665)	2,939	(200,795)	(21,176)	(535,788)
Accumulated deferred income taxes and taxes accrued	(\$1,190,669)	(\$2,050,371)	(\$488,806)	(\$283,302)	(\$544,642)	(\$776,420)

Table of ContentsEntergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

2016	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Deferred tax liabilities:						
Plant basis differences - net	(\$1,857,554)	(\$2,357,599)	(\$820,971)	(\$177,242)	(\$835,671)	(\$651,394)
Regulatory assets	(109,241)	(219,750)	(25,309)	(36,301)	(153,914)	(39,879)
Nuclear decommissioning trusts	(144,250)	(119,544)	—	—	—	(83,891)
Pension, net funding	(123,889)	(122,465)	(34,284)	(16,307)	(28,371)	(29,357)
Deferred fuel	(14,774)	(1,778)	(12,770)	(5,229)	(2,808)	(1,137)
Power purchase agreements	—	—	—	—	—	—
Other	(47,785)	(22,136)	(12,474)	(18,536)	(8,812)	(2,051)
Total	(2,297,493)	(2,843,272)	(905,808)	(253,615)	(1,029,576)	(807,709)
Deferred tax assets:						
Regulatory liabilities	5,768	175,973	18,833	25,240	15,814	13,644
Nuclear decommissioning liabilities	124,206	55,408	—	—	—	53,113
Pension and other post-employment benefits	(24,467)	145,401	(8,042)	(12,070)	(19,096)	(1,182)
Sale and leaseback	—	33,383	—	—	—	102,483
Accumulated deferred investment tax credit	13,848	54,509	3,315	239	4,527	15,936
Provision for allowances and contingencies	(1,497)	124,309	21,817	36,466	5,904	—
Power purchase agreements	(3,094)	29,827	1,905	—	140	—
Unbilled/deferred revenues	6,799	(35,006)	5,085	3,751	11,902	—
Compensation	2,787	5,309	1,492	685	1,587	360
Net operating loss carryforwards	69,524	17,125	—	—	—	—
Capital losses and miscellaneous tax credits	2,074	—	4,487	—	—	—
Other	174	17,110	1,152	496	2,955	—
Total	196,122	623,348	50,044	54,807	23,733	184,354
Non-current accrued taxes						
(including unrecognized tax benefits)	(85,252)	(471,194)	(5,567)	(136,145)	(21,804)	(489,510)
Accumulated deferred income taxes and taxes accrued	(\$2,186,623)	(\$2,691,118)	(\$861,331)	(\$334,953)	(\$1,027,647)	(\$1,112,865)

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

The Registrant Subsidiaries' estimated tax attributes carryovers and their expiration dates as of December 31, 2017 are as follows:

	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
Federal net operating losses	\$77 million	\$4.3 billion	\$86.6 million	\$1.1 billion	—	—
Year(s) of expiration	2030-2037	2035-2037	2030-2037	2037	N/A	N/A
State net operating losses	—	\$5 billion	—	\$1.2 billion	—	—
Year(s) of expiration	N/A	2029-2037	N/A	2037	N/A	N/A
Misc. federal credits	\$2.7 million	\$1.7 million	\$2.7 million	\$2.1 million	\$0.6 million	\$2.5 million
Year(s) of expiration	2029-2036	2029-2036	2029-2036	2029-2036	2029-2036	2029-2036
State credits	—	—	\$4.9 million	—	\$3.2 million	\$10 million
Year(s) of expiration	N/A	N/A	2018-2021	N/A	2026	2018-2021

As a result of the accounting for uncertain tax positions, the amount of the deferred tax assets reflected in the financial statements is less than the amount of the tax effect of the federal and state net operating loss carryovers and tax credit carryovers.

Unrecognized tax benefits

Accounting standards establish a “more-likely-than-not” recognition threshold that must be met before a tax benefit can be recognized in the financial statements. If a tax deduction is taken on a tax return, but does not meet the more-likely-than-not recognition threshold, an increase in income tax liability, above what is payable on the tax return, is required to be recorded. A reconciliation of Entergy's beginning and ending amount of unrecognized tax benefits is as follows:

	2017	2016	2015
	(In Thousands)		
Gross balance at January 1	\$3,909,855	\$2,611,585	\$4,736,785
Additions based on tax positions related to the current year	1,120,687	1,532,782	1,850,705
Additions for tax positions of prior years	283,683	368,404	59,815
Reductions for tax positions of prior years (a)	(442,379)	(265,653)	(3,966,535)
Settlements	—	(337,263)	(68,227)
Lapse of statute of limitations	—	—	(958)
Gross balance at December 31	4,871,846	3,909,855	2,611,585
Offsets to gross unrecognized tax benefits:			
Carryovers and refund claims	(3,945,524)	(2,922,085)	(1,264,483)
Cash paid to taxing authorities	(10,000)	(10,000)	—
Unrecognized tax benefits net of unused tax attributes, refund claims and payments (b)	\$916,322	\$977,770	\$1,347,102

(a)

The primary reduction for 2015 is related to the nuclear decommissioning costs treatment discussed in “Income Tax Audits - 2008-2009 IRS Audit” below.

(b) Potential tax liability above what is payable on tax returns

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

The balances of unrecognized tax benefits include \$1,462 million, \$1,240 million, and \$955 million as of December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015, respectively, which, if recognized, would lower the effective income tax rates. Because of the effect of deferred tax accounting, the remaining balances of unrecognized tax benefits of \$3,410 million, \$2,670 million, and \$1,657 million as of December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015, respectively, if disallowed, would not affect the annual effective income tax rate but would accelerate the payment of cash to the taxing authority to an earlier period.

Entergy accrues interest expense, if any, related to unrecognized tax benefits in income tax expense. Entergy's December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015 accrued balance for the possible payment of interest is approximately \$38 million, \$30 million, and \$27 million, respectively.

A reconciliation of the Registrant Subsidiaries' beginning and ending amount of unrecognized tax benefits for 2017, 2016, and 2015 is as follows:

2017	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Gross balance at January 1, 2017	\$2,503	\$2,440,339	\$12,206	\$166,230	\$15,946	\$472,372
Additions based on tax positions related to the current year (a)	8,974	32,843	2,105	509,183	1,747	909
Additions for tax positions of prior years	3,682	235,331	1,267	13,364	3,115	1,432
Reductions for tax positions of prior years	(132,875)	(190,056)	(456)	(9,233)	(4,409)	(29,202)
Gross balance at December 31, 2017	(117,716)	2,518,457	15,122	679,544	16,399	445,511
Offsets to gross unrecognized tax benefits:						
Loss carryovers	—	(1,591,907)	(15,122)	(441,374)	(638)	(12,536)
Unrecognized tax benefits net of unused tax attributes and payments	(\$117,716)	\$926,550	\$—	\$238,170	\$15,761	\$432,975
2016	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Gross balance at January 1, 2016	\$25,445	\$1,690,661	\$19,482	\$53,897	\$13,462	\$478,318
Additions based on tax positions related to the current year (a)	16,868	931,720	2,662	33,912	2,002	5,318
Additions for tax positions of prior years	2,463	157,586	336	129,784	2,888	601
Reductions for tax positions of prior years	(41,957)	(144,068)	(10,219)	(29,821)	(1,849)	(10,266)
Settlements	(316)	(195,560)	(55)	(21,542)	(557)	(1,599)
Gross balance at December 31, 2016	2,503	2,440,339	12,206	166,230	15,946	472,372
Offsets to gross unrecognized tax benefits:						
Loss carryovers	—	(1,783,093)	(2,373)	(27,320)	(376)	(90,028)
Unrecognized tax benefits net of unused tax attributes and payments	\$2,503	\$657,246	\$9,833	\$138,910	\$15,570	\$382,344

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

2015	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Gross balance at January 1, 2015	\$362,912	\$1,205,929	\$20,144	\$53,763	\$17,264	\$258,242
Additions based on tax positions related to the current year (b)	2,196	1,367,058	566	472	657	472,304
Additions for tax positions of prior years	1,057	7,992	8,140	48	2,914	913
Reductions for tax positions of prior years	(340,720)	(859,430)	—	(386)	(3,981)	(253,141)
Settlements	—	(30,888)	(9,368)	—	(3,392)	—
Gross balance at December 31, 2015	25,445	1,690,661	19,482	53,897	13,462	478,318
Offsets to gross unrecognized tax benefits:						
Loss carryovers	(3,613)	(893,764)	(1,016)	(506)	(276)	(133,611)
Unrecognized tax benefits net of unused tax attributes and payments	\$21,832	\$796,897	\$18,466	\$53,391	\$13,186	\$344,707

- (a) The primary additions for Entergy Louisiana in 2016 and for Entergy New Orleans in 2017 are related to the mark-to-market treatment discussed in “Other Tax Matters - Tax Accounting Methods” below.
- (b) The primary addition for Entergy Louisiana and System Energy is related to the nuclear decommissioning costs treatment discussed in “Other Tax Matters - Tax Accounting Methods” below.

The Registrant Subsidiaries’ balances of unrecognized tax benefits included amounts which, if recognized, would have reduced income tax expense as follows:

	December 31,		
	2017	2016	2015
	(In Millions)		
Entergy Arkansas	\$2.6	\$3.6	\$4.5
Entergy Louisiana	\$575.8	\$473.3	\$692.7
Entergy Mississippi	\$—	\$—	\$8.1
Entergy New Orleans	\$31.7	\$33.6	\$50.7
Entergy Texas	\$4.4	\$7.0	\$5.2
System Energy	\$—	\$—	\$0.7

The Registrant Subsidiaries accrue interest and penalties related to unrecognized tax benefits in income tax expense. Penalties have not been accrued. Accrued balances for the possible payment of interest are as follows:

	December 31,		
	2017	2016	2015
	(In Millions)		
Entergy Arkansas	\$1.6	\$1.4	\$1.3
Entergy Louisiana	\$14.1	\$8.4	\$9.3
Entergy Mississippi	\$1.0	\$0.8	\$0.4
Entergy New Orleans	\$2.1	\$1.5	\$1.8
Entergy Texas	\$0.4	\$1.2	\$1.2
System Energy	\$8.5	\$3.7	\$0.7

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Income Tax Audits

Entergy and its subsidiaries file U.S. federal and various state and foreign income tax returns. IRS examinations are complete for years before 2012. All state taxing authorities' examinations are complete for years before 2010. Entergy regularly negotiates with the IRS to achieve settlements. The resolution of audit issues could result in significant changes to the amounts of unrecognized tax benefits in the next twelve months.

2006-2007 IRS Audit

In the first quarter 2015, the IRS finalized tax and interest computations from the 2006-2007 audit that resulted in a reversal of Entergy's provision for uncertain tax positions related to accrued interest of approximately \$20 million, including decreases of approximately \$4 million for Entergy Arkansas, \$11 million for Entergy Louisiana, and \$1 million for System Energy.

2008-2009 IRS Audit

In the fourth quarter 2009, Entergy filed Applications for Change in Accounting Method (the "2009 CAM") for tax purposes with the IRS for certain costs under Section 263A of the Internal Revenue Code. In the Applications, Entergy proposed to treat the nuclear decommissioning liability associated with the operation of its nuclear power plants as a production cost properly includable in cost of goods sold. The effect of the 2009 CAM was a \$5.7 billion reduction in 2009 taxable income. The 2009 CAM was adjusted to \$9.3 billion in 2012.

In the fourth quarter 2012, the IRS disallowed the reduction to 2009 taxable income related to the 2009 CAM. In the third quarter 2013, the Internal Revenue Service issued its Revenue Agent Report (RAR) for the tax years 2008-2009. As a result of the issuance of this RAR, Entergy and the IRS resolved all of the 2008-2009 issues described above except for the 2009 CAM. Entergy disagreed with the IRS's disallowance of the 2009 CAM and filed a protest with the IRS Appeals Division in October 2013.

In August 2015, Entergy and the IRS agreed on the treatment of the 2009 position regarding nuclear decommissioning liabilities from the 2008-2009 audit. The agreement provides that Entergy is entitled to deduct approximately \$118 million of the \$9.3 billion claimed in 2009. The agreement effectively settled all matters pertaining to the 2009 tax year and increased Entergy's 2009 federal income tax liability by \$2.4 million.

2010-2011 IRS Audit

The IRS completed its examination of the 2010 and 2011 tax years and issued its 2010-2011 RAR in June 2016. Entergy agreed to all proposed adjustments contained in the RAR. As a result of the issuance of the RAR, Entergy Louisiana was able to recognize previously unrecognized tax benefits as follows:

Entergy and the IRS agreed that \$148.6 million of the proceeds received by Entergy Louisiana in 2010 from the Louisiana Utilities Restoration Corporation (LURC), an instrumentality of the State of Louisiana, for the financing of Hurricane Gustav and Hurricane Ike storm costs pursuant to Act 55 of the Louisiana Regular Session of 2007 (Louisiana Act 55) were not taxable. Because the treatment of the financing is settled, Entergy recognized previously unrecognized tax benefits totaling \$63.5 million, of which Entergy Louisiana recorded \$61.6 million. Entergy Louisiana also accrued a regulatory liability of \$16.1 million (\$9.9 million net-of-tax) in accordance with the terms of Entergy Louisiana's previous settlement agreement approved by the LPSC regarding Entergy Louisiana's obligation to

pay to customers savings associated with the Act 55 financing.

Entergy and the IRS agreed upon the tax treatment of Entergy Louisiana's regulatory liability related to the Vidalia purchased power agreement. As a result, Entergy Louisiana recognized a previously unrecognized tax benefit of \$74.5 million.

118

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Other Tax Matters

Tax Cuts and Jobs Act

Deferred tax liabilities and assets have been adjusted for the effect of the enactment of H.R. 1, also known as the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act (the Act), signed by President Trump on December 22, 2017. The most significant effect of the Act for Entergy and the Registrant Subsidiaries is the change in the federal corporate income tax rate from 35% to 21%, effective January 1, 2018. Other significant provisions and their effect on Entergy and the Registrant Subsidiaries are summarized below.

The Act limits the deduction for net business interest expense in certain circumstances. The new limitation does not apply to interest expense, however, that is properly allocable to a trade or business that furnishes or sells electrical energy, gas, or steam through a local distribution system, or transports gas or steam by pipeline if the rates for such furnishing or sale are subject to ratemaking by a government entity or instrumentality or by a public utility commission. Accordingly, the potential interest expense disallowance is not expected to have a material effect on Entergy's or the Registrant Subsidiaries' interest deductions.

The Act extends and modifies the additional first-year depreciation deduction (bonus depreciation). The Act excludes from bonus-eligible qualified property, however, any property used in a trade or business that furnishes or sells electrical energy, gas, or steam through a local distribution system, or transportation of gas or steam by pipeline if the rates for furnishing those services are subject to ratemaking by a government entity or instrumentality or by a public utility commission. Accordingly, the extension of bonus depreciation and modifications generally do not apply to Entergy or the Registrant Subsidiaries.

The Act limits the net operating loss (NOL) deduction for a given year to 80% of taxable income, effective with respect to losses arising in tax years beginning after December 31, 2017. Only NOLs generated after December 31, 2017 are subject to the 80% limitation. Prior law generally provided a two-year carryback and 20-year carryforward for NOLs. The Act provides for the indefinite carryforward of NOLs arising in tax years ending after December 31, 2017, as opposed to the current 20-year carryforward. Because of the indefinite carryforward, the new limitations on NOL utilization are not expected to have a material effect on Entergy or the Registrant Subsidiaries.

The Act also modified Internal Revenue Code section 162(m), which limits the deduction for compensation with respect to certain covered employees to no more than \$1 million per year. The Act includes performance-based compensation in the annual computation of the section 162 limitation. The changes are expected to result in an increase in disallowed compensation expense, but this limitation is not expected to have a material effect on Entergy or the Registrant Subsidiaries.

Other provisions that are not expected to have a material effect on Entergy or the Registrant Subsidiaries include the following:

- repeal of the corporate alternative minimum tax (AMT),
- modification to the capital contribution rules under Internal Revenue Code section 118,
- repeal of domestic production activities deduction, and
- fundamental changes to the taxation of multinational entities.

With respect to the federal corporate income tax rate change from 35% to 21%, Entergy and the Registrant Subsidiaries believe it is probable that a significant portion of the decrease in the net accumulated deferred income tax liability, which is often referred to as "excess ADIT," will be returned to customers. Accordingly, it is appropriate for Entergy and the Registrant Subsidiaries to establish a regulatory liability for the probable reduction in future revenue. Entergy's December 31, 2017 balance sheet reflects a regulatory liability of \$2.9 billion due to a re-measurement of deferred tax assets and liabilities resulting from the income tax rate change. Entergy's regulatory liability for income taxes includes a gross-up at the applicable tax rate because of the effect that excess ADIT has on the ratemaking

formula. The regulatory liability for income taxes includes the effect of a) the reduction of the net deferred tax liability resulting

119

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

in excess ADIT, b) the tax gross-up of excess ADIT, and c) the effect of the new tax rate on the previous net regulatory asset for income taxes. For the same reasons, the Registrant Subsidiaries' December 31, 2017 balance sheets reflect net regulatory liabilities for income taxes as follows: Entergy Arkansas, \$986 million; Entergy Louisiana, \$725 million; Entergy Mississippi, \$411 million; Entergy New Orleans, \$119 million; Entergy Texas, \$413 million; and System Energy, \$246 million.

Excess ADIT is generally classified into two categories: 1) the portion that is subject to the normalization requirements of the Act, i.e., "protected", and 2) the portion that is not subject to such normalization provisions, referred to as "unprotected". The Act provides that the normalization method of accounting for income taxes is required for excess ADIT associated with public utility property. The Act provides for the use of the average rate assumption method (ARAM) for the determination of the timing of the return of excess ADIT associated with such property. Under ARAM, the excess ADIT is reduced over the remaining life of the asset. Remaining asset lives vary for each Registrant Subsidiary, but the average life of public utility property is typically 30 years or longer. Entergy will return the protected portion of the excess ADIT in conformity with the normalization requirements. The Registrant Subsidiaries' net regulatory liability for income taxes includes protected excess ADIT as follows: Entergy Arkansas, \$554 million; Entergy Louisiana, \$782 million; Entergy Mississippi, \$274 million; Entergy New Orleans, \$71 million; Entergy Texas, \$276 million; and System Energy, \$217 million.

The return period of the unprotected excess ADIT is subject to the regulatory process in each jurisdiction and has yet to be determined. Further, a portion of the unprotected excess ADIT amount is associated with amounts previously securitized and may be treated differently than other unprotected excess ADIT consistent with applicable agreements and/or not be subject to the same schedule for the return to customers as the remaining unprotected excess ADIT. The Registrant Subsidiaries' net regulatory liability for income taxes includes unprotected excess ADIT as follows: Entergy Arkansas, \$467 million; Entergy Louisiana, \$410 million; Entergy Mississippi, \$162 million; Entergy New Orleans, \$37 million; Entergy Texas, \$198 million; and System Energy, \$76 million. In addition to the protected and unprotected excess ADIT amounts, the net regulatory liability for income taxes includes other regulatory assets and liabilities for income taxes associated with AFUDC, which is described in Note 1 to the financial statements. For a discussion of the proceedings commenced or other responses by Entergy's regulators to the Act, see Note 2 to the financial statements.

Not all of Entergy's excess ADIT is included in ratemaking. Consequently, Entergy recorded a net decrease in deferred tax assets of \$560 million for which there is a corresponding charge to income tax expense for the year ended December 31, 2017. The corresponding income tax expense (or benefit) recorded by the Registrant Subsidiaries is as follows: Entergy Arkansas, (\$3 million); Entergy Louisiana, \$217 million; Entergy Mississippi, \$3 million; Entergy New Orleans, \$6 million; Entergy Texas, \$3 million; and System Energy, \$0.

Included in the effect of the computation of the changes in deferred tax assets and liabilities is the recognition threshold and measurement of uncertain tax positions resulting in unrecognized tax benefits. The final economic outcome of such unrecognized tax benefits is generally the result of a negotiated settlement with the IRS that often differs from the amount that is recorded as realizable under GAAP. The intrinsic uncertainty with respect to all such tax positions means that the difference between current estimates of such amounts likely to be realized and actual amounts realized upon settlement may have an effect on income tax expense and the regulatory liability for income taxes in future periods.

Entergy's accounting for the effects of the Act is complete using the best estimates and information available to it at this time. Entergy anticipates that the Act, including the federal corporate income tax rate change, however, will continue to have ramifications that require adjustments in the future as certain events occur. These events include: 1) the evaluation by regulators in all of Entergy's jurisdictions regarding the ratemaking treatment of the Act and excess ADIT; 2) the filing of all applicable federal and state income tax returns that include any tax elections that may change estimates accrued in the year-end recording process; and 3) additional guidance, interpretations, or rulings by

the U.S. Department of the Treasury or the IRS. The potential exists for these types of events to result in future adjustments

120

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

because of the difference in the federal corporate income tax rate between past and future periods and the effect of the tax rate change on ratemaking. In turn, these items also will potentially affect the regulatory liability for income taxes.

Louisiana Business Combination

In October 2015 two of Entergy's Louisiana utilities, Entergy Gulf States Louisiana and Entergy Louisiana, combined their businesses into a legal entity which is identified as Entergy Louisiana herein. The structure of the business combination generated both a permanent difference and a temporary difference under FASB ASC Topic 740. The permanent difference resulted from recognition of the Waterford 3 and River Bend decommissioning liabilities as part of the business combination. Recognition of such decommissioning liabilities required Entergy to also recognize a taxable gain. The taxable gain resulted in a temporary difference because the gain provided for an increase in tax basis. Entergy Louisiana maintained a carryover tax basis in the assets received; and, to the extent that the increase in tax basis will provide additional tax depreciation, Entergy recorded a deferred tax asset. Entergy Louisiana obtained the corresponding deferred tax asset in the business combination. The permanent tax benefit net of ancillary tax charges was approximately \$334 million. Consistent with the terms of the stipulated settlement in the business combination proceeding, electric customers of Entergy Louisiana will realize customer credits associated with the business combination. Accordingly, in October 2015, Entergy recorded a regulatory liability of \$107 million (\$66 million net-of-tax) which partially offsets the effect of the aforementioned deferred tax asset. The deferred tax asset and the regulatory liability, net-of-tax, increased Entergy Louisiana's member's equity by \$268 million. See Note 2 to the financial statements for further discussion of the business combination.

Entergy Wholesale Commodities Restructuring

The tax classification of the entity that owned FitzPatrick changed in the second quarter 2016. The change in tax classification required Entergy to recognize the plant's nuclear decommissioning liability for income tax purposes resulting in a tax accounting permanent difference that reduced income tax expense, net of unrecognized tax benefits, by \$238 million. The accrual of the nuclear decommissioning liability also required Entergy to recognize a gain for income tax purposes, a significant portion of which resulted in an increase in tax basis of the assets. Recognition of the gain and the increase in tax basis of the assets represents a tax accounting temporary difference. Entergy sold FitzPatrick on March 31, 2017. The removal of the contingencies regarding the sale of the plant and the receipt of NRC approval for the sale allowed Entergy to re-determine the plant's tax basis. The re-determined basis resulted in a \$44 million income tax benefit in the first quarter 2017.

In the second quarter 2017, Entergy changed the tax classification of legal entities that own Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear power plants. The change in tax classification required Entergy to recognize the plants' nuclear decommissioning liabilities for income tax purposes resulting in a tax accounting permanent difference that reduced income tax expense, net of unrecognized tax benefits, by \$373 million. The accrual of the nuclear decommissioning liabilities also required Entergy to recognize a gain for income tax purposes, a portion of which resulted in an increase in tax basis of the assets. Recognition of the gain and the increase in tax basis of the assets represents a tax accounting temporary difference.

Tax Accounting Methods

In the fourth quarter 2015, System Energy and Entergy Louisiana adopted a new method of accounting for income tax return purposes in which the companies' nuclear decommissioning costs will be treated as production costs of electricity includable in cost of goods sold. The new method results in a reduction of taxable income of \$1.2 billion for System Energy and \$2.2 billion for Entergy Louisiana.

In 2016, Entergy Louisiana elected mark-to-market income tax treatment for various wholesale electric power purchase and sale agreements, including Entergy Louisiana's contract to purchase electricity from the Vidalia hydroelectric facility and from System Energy under the Unit Power Sales Agreement. The election resulted in a \$2.2

121

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
 Notes to Financial Statements

billion deductible temporary difference. In 2017, Entergy New Orleans also elected mark-to-market income tax treatment with respect to the Unit Power Sales Agreement resulting in a \$1.1 billion deductible temporary difference.

Accounting Pronouncements

In the first quarter 2017, Entergy implemented ASU No. 2016-09, “Compensation - Stock Compensation (Topic 718): Improvements to Employee Share-Based Payment Accounting.” Entergy will now prospectively recognize all income tax effects related to share-based payments through the income statement. In the first quarter 2017, stock option expirations, along with other stock compensation activity, resulted in the write-off of \$11.5 million of deferred tax assets. Entergy’s stock-based compensation plans are discussed in Note 12 to the financial statements.

NOTE 4. REVOLVING CREDIT FACILITIES, LINES OF CREDIT, AND SHORT-TERM BORROWINGS
 (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy)

Entergy Corporation has in place a credit facility that has a borrowing capacity of \$3.5 billion and expires in August 2022. The facility permits the issuance of letters of credit against \$20 million of the total borrowing capacity of the credit facility. The commitment fee is currently 0.225% of the undrawn commitment amount. Commitment fees and interest rates on loans under the credit facility can fluctuate depending on the senior unsecured debt ratings of Entergy Corporation. The weighted average interest rate for the year ended December 31, 2017 was 2.55% on the drawn portion of the facility. Following is a summary of the borrowings outstanding and capacity available under the facility as of December 31, 2017.

Capacity	Borrowings	Letters of Credit	Capacity Available
(In Millions)			
\$3,500	\$210	\$6	\$3,284

Entergy Corporation’s credit facility requires Entergy to maintain a consolidated debt ratio, as defined, of 65% or less of its total capitalization. Entergy is in compliance with this covenant. If Entergy fails to meet this ratio, or if Entergy Corporation or one of the Utility operating companies (except Entergy New Orleans) defaults on other indebtedness or is in bankruptcy or insolvency proceedings, an acceleration of the facility maturity date may occur.

Entergy Corporation has a commercial paper program with a Board-approved program limit of up to \$2 billion. As of December 31, 2017, Entergy Corporation had \$1.467 billion of commercial paper outstanding. The weighted-average interest rate for the year ended December 31, 2017 was 1.49%.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, and Entergy Texas each had credit facilities available as of December 31, 2017 as follows:

Company	Expiration Date	Amount of Facility	Interest Rate (a)	Amount Drawn as of December 31, 2017	Letters of Credit Outstanding as of December 31, 2017
Entergy Arkansas	April 2018	\$20 million (b)	2.82%	—	—
Entergy Arkansas	August 2022	\$150 million (c)	2.82%	—	—
Entergy Louisiana	August 2022	\$350 million (c)	2.82%	—	\$9.1 million
Entergy Mississippi	May 2018	\$10 million (d)	3.07%	—	—
Entergy Mississippi	May 2018	\$20 million (d)	3.07%	—	—
Entergy Mississippi	May 2018	\$35 million (d)	3.07%	—	—
Entergy Mississippi	May 2018	\$37.5 million (d)	3.07%	—	—
Entergy New Orleans	November 2018	\$25 million (c)	3.04%	—	\$0.8 million
Entergy Texas	August 2022	\$150 million (c)	3.07%	—	\$25.6 million

(a) The interest rate is the estimated interest rate as of December 31, 2017 that would have been applied to outstanding borrowings under the facility.

(b) Borrowings under this Entergy Arkansas credit facility may be secured by a security interest in its accounts receivable at Entergy Arkansas's option.

(c) The credit facility permits the issuance of letters of credit against a portion of the borrowing capacity of the facility as follows: \$5 million for Entergy Arkansas; \$15 million for Entergy Louisiana; \$10 million for Entergy New Orleans; and \$30 million for Entergy Texas.

(d) Borrowings under the Entergy Mississippi credit facilities may be secured by a security interest in its accounts receivable at Entergy Mississippi's option.

The commitment fees on the credit facilities range from 0.075% to 0.275% of the undrawn commitment amount. Each of the credit facilities requires the Registrant Subsidiary borrower to maintain a debt ratio, as defined, of 65% or less of its total capitalization. Each Registrant Subsidiary is in compliance with this covenant.

In addition, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, and Entergy Texas each entered into one or more uncommitted standby letter of credit facilities as a means to post collateral to support its obligations to MISO. Following is a summary of the uncommitted standby letter of credit facilities as of December 31, 2017:

Company	Amount of Uncommitted Facility	Letter of Credit Fee	Letters of Credit Issued as of December 31, 2017 (a)
Entergy Arkansas	\$25 million	0.70%	\$1.0 million
Entergy Louisiana	\$125 million	0.70%	\$29.7 million
Entergy Mississippi	\$40 million	0.70%	\$15.3 million

Edgar Filing: ENTERGY CORP /DE/ - Form 10-K

Entergy New Orleans	\$15 million	1.00%	\$1.4 million
Entergy Texas	\$50 million	0.70%	\$22.8 million

As of December 31, 2017, letters of credit posted with MISO covered financial transmission right exposure of \$0.2 (a) million for Entergy Arkansas, \$0.1 million for Entergy Mississippi, and \$0.05 million for Entergy Texas. See Note 15 to the financial statements for discussion of financial transmission rights.

The short-term borrowings of the Registrant Subsidiaries are limited to amounts authorized by the FERC. The current FERC-authorized limits are effective through October 31, 2019. In addition to borrowings from commercial

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

banks, these companies may also borrow from the Entergy System money pool and from other internal short-term borrowing arrangements. The money pool and the other internal borrowing arrangements are inter-company borrowing arrangements designed to reduce the Utility subsidiaries' dependence on external short-term borrowings. Borrowings from internal and external short term borrowings combined may not exceed the FERC-authorized limits. The following are the FERC-authorized limits for short-term borrowings and the outstanding short-term borrowings as of December 31, 2017 (aggregating both internal and external short-term borrowings) for the Registrant Subsidiaries:

	Authorized Borrowings (In Millions)	
Entergy Arkansas	\$250	\$166
Entergy Louisiana	\$450	—
Entergy Mississippi	\$175	—
Entergy New Orleans	\$150	—
Entergy Texas	\$200	—
System Energy	\$200	—

Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee Credit Facilities

Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee has a credit facility guaranteed by Entergy Corporation with a borrowing capacity of \$145 million that expires in November 2020. Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee does not have the ability to issue letters of credit against the credit facility. This facility provides working capital to Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee for general business purposes including, without limitation, the decommissioning of Vermont Yankee. The commitment fee is currently 0.20% of the undrawn commitment amount. As of December 31, 2017, \$104 million in cash borrowings were outstanding under the credit facility. The weighted average interest rate for the year ended December 31, 2017 was 2.64% on the drawn portion of the facility.

Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee also had an uncommitted credit facility guaranteed by Entergy Corporation with a borrowing capacity of \$85 million that expired in January 2018. As of December 31, 2017, there were no cash borrowings outstanding under the credit facility. The estimated interest rate for the year ended December 31, 2017 would have been 3.07% on the drawn portion of the facility.

Variable Interest Entities (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, and System Energy)

See Note 17 to the financial statements for a discussion of the consolidation of the nuclear fuel company variable interest entities (VIE). To finance the acquisition and ownership of nuclear fuel, the nuclear fuel company VIEs have credit facilities and three of the four VIEs also issue commercial paper, details of which follow as of December 31, 2017:

Company	Expiration Date	Amount of Facility	Weighted Average Interest Rate on Borrowings (a)	Amount Outstanding as of December 31, 2017
	(Dollars in Millions)			
Entergy Arkansas VIE	May 2019	\$80	2.87%	\$74.9 (b)
	May 2019	\$105	2.38%	\$65.7

Entergy Louisiana River
Bend VIE

Entergy Louisiana Waterford VIE	May 2019	\$85	2.64%	\$79.9	(c)
System Energy VIE	May 2019	\$120	2.52%	\$67.8	(d)

(a) Includes letter of credit fees and bank fronting fees on commercial paper issuances by the nuclear fuel company variable interest entities for Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, and System Energy. The nuclear fuel

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

company variable interest entity for Entergy Louisiana River Bend does not issue commercial paper, but borrows directly on its bank credit facility.

(b) Includes borrowings on the credit facility and commercial paper. Commercial paper is classified as a current liability and the amount outstanding for Entergy Arkansas VIE as of December 31, 2017 was \$50 million.

(c) Includes borrowings on the credit facility and commercial paper. Commercial paper is classified as a current liability and the amount outstanding for Entergy Louisiana Waterford VIE as of December 31, 2017 was \$43.5 million.

(d) Includes borrowings on the credit facility and commercial paper. Commercial paper is classified as a current liability and the amount outstanding for System Energy VIE as of December 31, 2017 was \$17.8 million.

The commitment fees on the credit facilities are 0.10% of the undrawn commitment amount for the Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, and System Energy VIEs. Each credit facility requires the respective lessee of nuclear fuel (Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, or Entergy Corporation as guarantor for System Energy) to maintain a consolidated debt ratio, as defined, of 70% or less of its total capitalization.

The nuclear fuel company variable interest entities had notes payable that are included in debt on the respective balance sheets as of December 31, 2017 as follows:

Company	Description	Amount
Entergy Arkansas VIE	3.65% Series L due July 2021	\$90 million
Entergy Arkansas VIE	3.17% Series M due December 2023	\$40 million
Entergy Louisiana River Bend VIE	3.38% Series R due August 2020	\$70 million
Entergy Louisiana Waterford VIE	3.92% Series H due February 2021	\$40 million
Entergy Louisiana Waterford VIE	3.22% Series I due December 2023	\$20 million
System Energy VIE	3.78% Series I due October 2018	\$85 million

In accordance with regulatory treatment, interest on the nuclear fuel company variable interest entities' credit facilities, commercial paper, and long-term notes payable is reported in fuel expense.

Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, and System Energy each have obtained long-term financing authorizations from the FERC that extend through October 2019 for issuances by its nuclear fuel company variable interest entities.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

NOTE 5. LONG - TERM DEBT (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy)

Long-term debt for Entergy Corporation and subsidiaries as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 consisted of:

Type of Debt and Maturity	Weighted Average Interest Rate December 31, 2017	Interest Rate Ranges at		Outstanding at December	
		December 31, 2017	2016	31, 2017	2016
(In Thousands)					
Mortgage Bonds					
2018-2022	4.39%	2.55%-7.125%	2.55%-7.125%	\$2,550,000	\$2,550,000
2023-2027	3.72%	2.40%-5.59%	2.40%-5.59%	4,735,000	3,765,000
2028-2031	3.06%	2.85%-3.25%	2.85%-3.25%	1,125,000	1,125,000
2044-2066	5.00%	4.70%-5.625%	4.70%-5.625%	2,960,000	2,960,000
Governmental Bonds (a)					
2017-2022	5.20%	2.375%-5.875%	1.55%-5.875%	179,000	233,700
2028-2030	3.45%	3.375%-3.50%	3.375%-3.50%	198,680	198,680
Securitization Bonds					
2018-2027	3.79%	2.04%-5.93%	2.04%-5.93%	551,499	669,310
Variable Interest Entities					
Notes Payable (Note 4)					
2017-2023	3.48%	3.17%-3.92%	2.62%-4.02%	345,000	555,000
Entergy Corporation Notes					
due September 2020	n/a	5.125%	5.125%	450,000	450,000
due July 2022	n/a	4.00%	4.00%	650,000	650,000
due September 2026	n/a	2.95%	2.95%	750,000	750,000
5 Year Credit Facility (Note 4)	n/a	2.55%	2.23%	210,000	700,000
Vermont Yankee Credit Facility (Note 4)	n/a	2.64%	2.17%	103,500	44,500
Entergy Arkansas VIE Credit Facility (Note 4)	n/a	2.87%	—	24,900	—
Entergy Louisiana River Bend VIE Credit Facility (Note 4)	n/a	2.38%	—	65,650	—
Entergy Louisiana Waterford VIE Credit Facility (Note 4)	n/a	2.64%	—	36,360	—
System Energy VIE Credit Facility (Note 4)	n/a	2.52%	—	50,000	—
Long-term DOE Obligation (b)	—	—	—	183,435	181,853
Waterford 3 Lease Obligation (c)	n/a	—	8.09%	—	57,492
Waterford Series Collateral Trust Mortgage Notes due 2017 (c)	n/a	—	(d)	—	42,703
Grand Gulf Lease Obligation (c)	n/a	5.13%	5.13%	34,356	34,359

Unamortized Premium and Discount - Net	(13,911	) (19,397)
Unamortized Debt Issuance Costs	(126,033	) (128,849)
Other	12,830	13,204	
Total Long-Term Debt	15,075,266	14,832,555	
Less Amount Due Within One Year	760,007	364,900	
Long-Term Debt Excluding Amount Due Within One Year	\$14,315,259	\$14,467,655	
Fair Value of Long-Term Debt (e)	\$15,367,453	\$14,815,535	

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

- (a) Consists of pollution control revenue bonds and environmental revenue bonds, some of which are secured by collateral mortgage bonds.
Pursuant to the Nuclear Waste Policy Act of 1982, Entergy's nuclear owner/licensee subsidiaries have contracts with the DOE for spent nuclear fuel disposal service. The contracts include a one-time fee for generation prior to April 7, 1983. Entergy Arkansas is the only Entergy company that generated electric power with nuclear fuel prior to that date and includes the one-time fee, plus accrued interest, in long-term debt.
- (b) See Note 10 to the financial statements for further discussion of the Waterford 3 lease obligation and Entergy Louisiana's acquisition of the equity participant's beneficial interest in the Waterford 3 leased assets and for further discussion of the Grand Gulf lease obligation.
- (c) This note did not have a stated interest rate, but had an implicit interest rate of 7.458%.
The fair value excludes lease obligations of \$34 million at System Energy and long-term DOE obligations of \$183 million at Entergy Arkansas, and includes debt due within one year. Fair values are classified as Level 2 in the fair value hierarchy discussed in Note 15 to the financial statements and are based on prices derived from inputs such as benchmark yields and reported trades.
- (d)

The annual long-term debt maturities (excluding lease obligations and long-term DOE obligations) for debt outstanding as of December 31, 2017, for the next five years are as follows:

Amount (In Thousands)
2018 \$760,000
2019 \$857,679
2020 \$898,500
2021 \$960,764
2022 \$1,304,431

In November 2000, Entergy's non-utility nuclear business purchased the FitzPatrick and Indian Point 3 power plants in a seller-financed transaction. As part of the purchase agreement with NYPA, Entergy recorded a liability representing the net present value of the payments Entergy would be liable to NYPA for each year that the FitzPatrick and Indian Point 3 power plants would run beyond their respective original NRC license expiration date. In October 2015, Entergy announced a planned shutdown of FitzPatrick at the end of its fuel cycle. As a result of the announcement, Entergy reduced this liability by \$26.4 million pursuant to the terms of the purchase agreement. In August 2016, Entergy entered into a trust transfer agreement with NYPA to transfer the decommissioning trust funds and decommissioning liabilities for the Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick plants to Entergy. As part of the trust transfer agreement, the original decommissioning agreements were amended, and the Entergy subsidiaries' obligation to make additional license extension payments to NYPA was eliminated. In the third quarter 2016, Entergy removed the note payable of \$35.1 million from the consolidated balance sheet.

Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy have obtained long-term financing authorizations from the FERC that extend through October 2019. Entergy Arkansas has obtained long-term financing authorization from the APSC that extends through December 2018. Entergy New Orleans has also obtained long-term financing authorization from the City Council that extends through June 2018, as the City Council has concurrent jurisdiction with the FERC over such issuances.

Capital Funds Agreement

Pursuant to an agreement with certain creditors, Entergy Corporation has agreed to supply System Energy with sufficient capital to:

- maintain System Energy's equity capital at a minimum of 35% of its total capitalization (excluding short-term debt);

127

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

permit the continued commercial operation of Grand Gulf;
 pay in full all System Energy indebtedness for borrowed money when due; and
 enable System Energy to make payments on specific System Energy debt, under a supplement to the agreement
 assigning System Energy's rights in the agreement as security for the specific debt.

Long-term debt for the Registrant Subsidiaries as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 consisted of:

	2017	2016
	(In Thousands)	
Entergy Arkansas		
Mortgage Bonds:		
3.75% Series due February 2021	\$350,000	\$350,000
3.05% Series due June 2023	250,000	250,000
3.7% Series due June 2024	375,000	375,000
3.5% Series due April 2026	600,000	380,000
4.95% Series due December 2044	250,000	250,000
4.90% Series due December 2052	200,000	200,000
4.75% Series due June 2063	125,000	125,000
4.875% Series due September 2066	410,000	410,000
Total mortgage bonds	2,560,000	2,340,000
Governmental Bonds (a):		
1.55% Series due 2017, Jefferson County (d)	—	54,700
2.375% Series due 2021, Independence County (d)	45,000	45,000
Total governmental bonds	45,000	99,700
Variable Interest Entity Notes Payable and Credit Facility (Note 4):		
2.62% Series K due December 2017	—	60,000
3.65% Series L due July 2021	90,000	90,000
3.17% Series M due December 2023	40,000	40,000
Credit Facility due May 2019, weighted avg rate 2.87%	24,900	—
Total variable interest entity notes payable and credit facility	154,900	190,000
Securitization Bonds:		
2.30% Series Senior Secured due August 2021	35,764	49,548
Total securitization bonds	35,764	49,548
Other:		
Long-term DOE Obligation (b)	183,435	181,853
Unamortized Premium and Discount – Net	5,307	984
Unamortized Debt Issuance Costs	(34,049)	(34,357)
Other	2,042	2,057
Total Long-Term Debt	2,952,399	2,829,785
Less Amount Due Within One Year	—	114,700
Long-Term Debt Excluding Amount Due Within One Year	\$2,952,399	\$2,715,085
Fair Value of Long-Term Debt (c)	\$2,865,844	\$2,623,910

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

	2017	2016
	(In Thousands)	
Entergy Louisiana		
Mortgage Bonds:		
6.0% Series due May 2018	\$375,000	\$375,000
6.50% Series due September 2018	300,000	300,000
3.95% Series due October 2020	250,000	250,000
4.8% Series due May 2021	200,000	200,000
3.3% Series due December 2022	200,000	200,000
4.05% Series due September 2023	325,000	325,000
5.59% Series due October 2024	300,000	300,000
5.40% Series due November 2024	400,000	400,000
3.78% Series due April 2025	110,000	110,000
3.78% Series due April 2025	190,000	190,000
4.44% Series due January 2026	250,000	250,000
2.40% Series due October 2026	400,000	400,000
3.12% Series due September 2027	450,000	—
3.25% Series due April 2028	425,000	425,000
3.05% Series due June 2031	325,000	325,000
5.0% Series due July 2044	170,000	170,000
4.95% Series due January 2045	450,000	450,000
5.25% Series due July 2052	200,000	200,000
4.70% Series due June 2063	100,000	100,000
4.875% Series due September 2066	270,000	270,000
Total mortgage bonds	5,690,000	5,240,000
Governmental Bonds (a):		
3.375 % Series due 2028, Louisiana Public Facilities Authority (d)	83,680	83,680
3.50% Series due 2030, Louisiana Public Facilities Authority (d)	115,000	115,000
Total governmental bonds	198,680	198,680
Variable Interest Entity Notes Payable and Credit Facilities (Note 4):		
3.25% Series G due July 2017	—	25,000
3.25% Series Q due July 2017	—	75,000
3.38% Series R due August 2020	70,000	70,000
3.92% Series H due February 2021	40,000	40,000
3.22% Series I due December 2023	20,000	20,000
Credit Facility due May 2019, weighted avg rate 2.38%	65,650	—
Credit Facility due May 2019, weighted avg rate 2.64%	36,360	—
Total variable interest entity notes payable and credit facilities	232,010	230,000
Securitization Bonds:		
2.04% Series Senior Secured due September 2023	79,228	100,972
Total securitization bonds	79,228	100,972
Other:		
Waterford 3 Lease Obligation (Note 10) (e)	—	57,492
Waterford Series Collateral Trust Mortgage Notes due 2017 (Note 10) (f)	—	42,703
Unamortized Premium and Discount - Net	(13,877	) (14,917)
Unamortized Debt Issuance Costs	(48,540	) (48,972)

Edgar Filing: ENTERGY CORP /DE/ - Form 10-K

Other	6,570	6,833
Total Long-Term Debt	6,144,071	5,812,791
Less Amount Due Within One Year	675,002	200,198
Long-Term Debt Excluding Amount Due Within One Year	\$5,469,069	\$5,612,593
Fair Value of Long-Term Debt (c)	\$6,389,774	\$5,929,488

129

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

	2017	2016
	(In Thousands)	
Entergy Mississippi		
Mortgage Bonds:		
6.64% Series due July 2019	\$150,000	\$150,000
3.1% Series due July 2023	250,000	250,000
3.75% Series due July 2024	100,000	100,000
3.25% Series due December 2027	150,000	—
2.85% Series due June 2028	375,000	375,000
4.90% Series due October 2066	260,000	260,000
Total mortgage bonds	1,285,000	1,135,000
Other:		
Unamortized Premium and Discount – Net	(1,155)	(766)
Unamortized Debt Issuance Costs	(13,723)	(13,318)
Total Long-Term Debt	1,270,122	1,120,916
Less Amount Due Within One Year	—	—
Long-Term Debt Excluding Amount Due Within One Year	\$1,270,122	\$1,120,916
Fair Value of Long-Term Debt (c)	\$1,285,741	\$1,086,203

	2017	2016
	(In Thousands)	
Entergy New Orleans		
Mortgage Bonds:		
5.10% Series due December 2020	\$25,000	\$25,000
3.9% Series due July 2023	100,000	100,000
4.0% Series due June 2026	85,000	85,000
5.0% Series due December 2052	30,000	30,000
5.50% Series due April 2066	110,000	110,000
Total mortgage bonds	350,000	350,000
Securitization Bonds:		
2.67% Series Senior Secured due June 2027	76,707	87,307
Total securitization bonds	76,707	87,307
Other:		
Payable to Entergy Louisiana due November 2035	18,423	20,527
Unamortized Premium and Discount – Net	(206)	(245)
Unamortized Debt Issuance Costs	(8,054)	(8,595)
Total Long-Term Debt	436,870	448,994
Less Amount Due Within One Year	2,077	2,104
Long-Term Debt Excluding Amount Due Within One Year	\$434,793	\$446,890
Fair Value of Long-Term Debt (c)	\$455,968	\$455,459

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

	2017	2016
	(In Thousands)	
Entergy Texas		
Mortgage Bonds:		
7.125% Series due February 2019	\$500,000	\$500,000
2.55% Series due June 2021	125,000	125,000
4.1% Series due September 2021	75,000	75,000
3.45% Series due December 2027	150,000	—
5.15% Series due June 2045	250,000	250,000
5.625% Series due June 2064	135,000	135,000
Total mortgage bonds	1,235,000	1,085,000
Securitization Bonds:		
5.79% Series Senior Secured, Series A due October 2018	—	23,584
3.65% Series Senior Secured, Series A due August 2019	30,769	74,899
5.93% Series Senior Secured, Series A due June 2022	110,431	114,400
4.38% Series Senior Secured, Series A due November 2023	218,600	218,600
Total securitization bonds	359,800	431,483
Other:		
Unamortized Premium and Discount - Net	(1,498)	(1,579)
Unamortized Debt Issuance Costs	(10,366)	(10,809)
Other	4,214	4,312
Total Long-Term Debt	1,587,150	1,508,407
Less Amount Due Within One Year	—	—
Long-Term Debt Excluding Amount Due Within One Year	\$1,587,150	\$1,508,407
Fair Value of Long-Term Debt (c)	\$1,661,902	\$1,600,156

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

	2017	2016
	(In Thousands)	
System Energy		
Mortgage Bonds:		
4.1% Series due April 2023	\$250,000	\$250,000
Total mortgage bonds	250,000	250,000
Governmental Bonds (a):		
5.875% Series due 2022, Mississippi Business Finance Corp.	134,000	134,000
Total governmental bonds	134,000	134,000
Variable Interest Entity Notes Payable and Credit Facility (Note 4):		
4.02% Series H due February 2017	—	50,000
3.78% Series I due October 2018	85,000	85,000
Credit Facility due May 2019, weighted avg rate 2.52%	50,000	—
Total variable interest entity notes payable and credit facility	135,000	135,000
Other:		
Grand Gulf Lease Obligation 5.13% (Note 10)	34,356	34,359
Unamortized Premium and Discount – Net	(415)	(503)
Unamortized Debt Issuance Costs	(1,455)	(1,727)
Other	2	3
Total Long-Term Debt	551,488	551,132
Less Amount Due Within One Year	85,004	50,003
Long-Term Debt Excluding Amount Due Within One Year	\$466,484	\$501,129
Fair Value of Long-Term Debt (c)	\$529,119	\$529,520

(a) Consists of pollution control revenue bonds and environmental revenue bonds.

Pursuant to the Nuclear Waste Policy Act of 1982, Entergy's nuclear owner/licensee subsidiaries have contracts with the DOE for spent nuclear fuel disposal service. The contracts include a one-time fee for generation prior to April 7, 1983. Entergy Arkansas is the only Entergy company that generated electric power with nuclear fuel prior to that date and includes the one-time fee, plus accrued interest, in long-term debt.

The fair value excludes lease obligations of \$34 million at System Energy and long-term DOE obligations of \$183 million at Entergy Arkansas, and includes debt due within one year. Fair values are classified as Level 2 in the fair value hierarchy discussed in Note 15 to the financial statements and are based on prices derived from inputs such as benchmark yields and reported trades.

(d) The bonds are secured by a series of collateral mortgage bonds.

The interest rate as of December 31, 2016 was 8.09%. See Note 10 to the financial statements for further discussion of Entergy Louisiana's acquisition of the equity participant's beneficial interest in the Waterford 3 leased assets in March 2016.

(f) This note did not have a stated interest rate, but had an implicit interest rate of 7.458%.

The annual long-term debt maturities (excluding lease obligations and long-term DOE obligations) for debt outstanding as of December 31, 2017, for the next five years are as follows:

	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
(In Thousands)						
2018	\$—	\$675,000	\$—	\$2,077	\$—	\$85,000

Edgar Filing: ENTERGY CORP /DE/ - Form 10-K

2019	\$24,900	\$102,010	\$150,000	\$1,979	\$530,769	\$50,000
2020	\$—	\$320,000	\$—	\$26,838	\$—	\$—
2021	\$520,764	\$240,000	\$—	\$1,618	\$200,000	\$—
2022	\$—	\$200,000	\$—	\$1,326	\$110,431	\$134,000

132

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Entergy Arkansas Securitization Bonds

In June 2010 the APSC issued a financing order authorizing the issuance of bonds to recover Entergy Arkansas's January 2009 ice storm damage restoration costs, including carrying costs of \$11.5 million and \$4.6 million of up-front financing costs. In August 2010, Entergy Arkansas Restoration Funding, LLC, a company wholly-owned and consolidated by Entergy Arkansas, issued \$124.1 million of storm cost recovery bonds. The bonds have a coupon of 2.30%. Although the principal amount is not due until August 2021, Entergy Arkansas Restoration Funding expects to make principal payments on the bonds over the next three years in the amount of \$14.1 million for 2018, \$14.4 million for 2019, and \$7.3 million for 2020. With the proceeds, Entergy Arkansas Restoration Funding purchased from Entergy Arkansas the storm recovery property, which is the right to recover from customers through a storm recovery charge amounts sufficient to service the securitization bonds. The storm recovery property is reflected as a regulatory asset on the consolidated Entergy Arkansas balance sheet. The creditors of Entergy Arkansas do not have recourse to the assets or revenues of Entergy Arkansas Restoration Funding, including the storm recovery property, and the creditors of Entergy Arkansas Restoration Funding do not have recourse to the assets or revenues of Entergy Arkansas. Entergy Arkansas has no payment obligations to Entergy Arkansas Restoration Funding except to remit storm recovery charge collections.

Entergy Louisiana Securitization Bonds – Little Gypsy

In August 2011 the LPSC issued a financing order authorizing the issuance of bonds to recover Entergy Louisiana's investment recovery costs associated with the canceled Little Gypsy repowering project. In September 2011, Entergy Louisiana Investment Recovery Funding I, L.L.C., a company wholly-owned and consolidated by Entergy Louisiana, issued \$207.2 million of senior secured investment recovery bonds. The bonds have an interest rate of 2.04%. Although the principal amount is not due until September 2023, Entergy Louisiana Investment Recovery Funding expects to make principal payments on the bonds over the next four years in the amounts of \$22.3 million for 2018, \$22.7 million for 2019, \$23.2 million for 2020, and \$11 million for 2021. With the proceeds, Entergy Louisiana Investment Recovery Funding purchased from Entergy Louisiana the investment recovery property, which is the right to recover from customers through an investment recovery charge amounts sufficient to service the bonds. In accordance with the financing order, Entergy Louisiana will apply the proceeds it received from the sale of the investment recovery property as a reimbursement for previously-incurred investment recovery costs. The investment recovery property is reflected as a regulatory asset on the consolidated Entergy Louisiana balance sheet. The creditors of Entergy Louisiana do not have recourse to the assets or revenues of Entergy Louisiana Investment Recovery Funding, including the investment recovery property, and the creditors of Entergy Louisiana Investment Recovery Funding do not have recourse to the assets or revenues of Entergy Louisiana. Entergy Louisiana has no payment obligations to Entergy Louisiana Investment Recovery Funding except to remit investment recovery charge collections.

Entergy New Orleans Securitization Bonds - Hurricane Isaac

In May 2015 the City Council issued a financing order authorizing the issuance of securitization bonds to recover Entergy New Orleans's Hurricane Isaac storm restoration costs of \$31.8 million, including carrying costs, the costs of funding and replenishing the storm recovery reserve in the amount of \$63.9 million, and approximately \$3 million of up-front financing costs associated with the securitization. In July 2015, Entergy New Orleans Storm Recovery Funding I, L.L.C., a company wholly owned and consolidated by Entergy New Orleans, issued \$98.7 million of storm cost recovery bonds. The bonds have a coupon of 2.67%. Although the principal amount is not due until June 2027, Entergy New Orleans Storm Recovery Funding expects to make principal payments on the bonds over the next five

years in the amounts of \$11 million for 2018, \$11.2 million for 2019, \$11.6 million for 2020, \$11.9 million for 2021, and \$12.2 million for 2022. With the proceeds, Entergy New Orleans Storm Recovery Funding purchased from Entergy New Orleans the storm recovery property, which is the right to recover from customers through a storm recovery charge amounts sufficient to service the securitization bonds. The storm recovery property is reflected as a regulatory asset on the consolidated Entergy New Orleans balance sheet. The creditors of Entergy New Orleans do not have recourse to the assets or revenues of Entergy New Orleans Storm Recovery Funding, including the storm recovery property, and the creditors of Entergy New Orleans Storm Recovery Funding do not have recourse to the

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

assets or revenues of Entergy New Orleans. Entergy New Orleans has no payment obligations to Entergy New Orleans Storm Recovery Funding except to remit storm recovery charge collections.

Entergy Texas Securitization Bonds - Hurricane Rita

In April 2007 the PUCT issued a financing order authorizing the issuance of securitization bonds to recover \$353 million of Entergy Texas's Hurricane Rita reconstruction costs and up to \$6 million of transaction costs, offset by \$32 million of related deferred income tax benefits. In June 2007, Entergy Gulf States Reconstruction Funding I, LLC, a company that is now wholly-owned and consolidated by Entergy Texas, issued \$329.5 million of senior secured transition bonds (securitization bonds) as follows:

	Amount (In Thousands)
Senior Secured Transition Bonds, Series A:	
Tranche A-1 (5.51%) due October 2013	\$93,500
Tranche A-2 (5.79%) due October 2018	121,600
Tranche A-3 (5.93%) due June 2022 (a)	114,400
Total senior secured transition bonds	\$329,500

(a) As of December 31, 2017 the remaining amount outstanding on Tranche A-3 was \$110.4 million.

Although the principal amount of each tranche is not due until the dates given above, Entergy Gulf States Reconstruction Funding expects to make principal payments on the bonds over the next four years in the amounts of \$29.2 million for 2018, \$30.9 million for 2019, \$32.8 million for 2020, and \$17.5 million for 2021. All of the scheduled principal payments for 2018-2021 are for Tranche A-3. Tranche A-1 and Tranche A-2 have been paid.

With the proceeds, Entergy Gulf States Reconstruction Funding purchased from Entergy Texas the transition property, which is the right to recover from customers through a transition charge amounts sufficient to service the securitization bonds. The transition property is reflected as a regulatory asset on the consolidated Entergy Texas balance sheet. The creditors of Entergy Texas do not have recourse to the assets or revenues of Entergy Gulf States Reconstruction Funding, including the transition property, and the creditors of Entergy Gulf States Reconstruction Funding do not have recourse to the assets or revenues of Entergy Texas. Entergy Texas has no payment obligations to Entergy Gulf States Reconstruction Funding except to remit transition charge collections.

Entergy Texas Securitization Bonds - Hurricane Ike and Hurricane Gustav

In September 2009 the PUCT authorized the issuance of securitization bonds to recover \$566.4 million of Entergy Texas's Hurricane Ike and Hurricane Gustav restoration costs, plus carrying costs and transaction costs, offset by insurance proceeds. In November 2009, Entergy Texas Restoration Funding, LLC (Entergy Texas Restoration Funding), a company wholly-owned and consolidated by Entergy Texas, issued \$545.9 million of senior secured transition bonds (securitization bonds), as follows:

	Amount (In Thousands)
Senior Secured Transition Bonds:	
Tranche A-1 (2.12%) due February 2016	\$182,500

Edgar Filing: ENTERGY CORP /DE/ - Form 10-K

Tranche A-2 (3.65%) due August 2019 (a)	144,800
Tranche A-3 (4.38%) due November 2023	218,600
Total senior secured transition bonds	\$545,900

(a) As of December 31, 2017 the remaining amount outstanding on Tranche A-2 was \$30.8 million.

134

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Although the principal amount of each tranche is not due until the dates given above, Entergy Texas Restoration Funding expects to make principal payments on the bonds over the next five years in the amount of \$45.8 million for 2018, \$47.6 million for 2019, \$49.8 million for 2020, \$52 million for 2021, and \$54.3 million for 2022. Of the scheduled principal payments for 2018, \$30.8 million are for Tranche A-2 and \$15 million are for Tranche A-3. All of the scheduled principle payments for 2019-2022 are for Tranche A-3. Tranche A-1 has been paid.

With the proceeds, Entergy Texas Restoration Funding purchased from Entergy Texas the transition property, which is the right to recover from customers through a transition charge amounts sufficient to service the securitization bonds. The transition property is reflected as a regulatory asset on the consolidated Entergy Texas balance sheet. The creditors of Entergy Texas do not have recourse to the assets or revenues of Entergy Texas Restoration Funding, including the transition property, and the creditors of Entergy Texas Restoration Funding do not have recourse to the assets or revenues of Entergy Texas. Entergy Texas has no payment obligations to Entergy Texas Restoration Funding except to remit transition charge collections.

NOTE 6. PREFERRED EQUITY (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans)

The number of shares and units authorized and outstanding and dollar value of preferred stock, preferred membership interests, and non-controlling interest for Entergy Corporation subsidiaries as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 are presented below. All series of the Utility preferred stock are redeemable at the option of the related company.

	Shares/Units Authorized		Shares/Units Outstanding		2017	2016
	2017	2016	2017	2016		
Entergy Corporation					(Dollars in Thousands)	
Utility:						
Preferred Stock or Preferred Membership Interests without sinking fund:						
Entergy Arkansas, 4.32%-4.72% Series	313,500	313,500	313,500	313,500	\$31,350	\$31,350
Entergy Utility Holding Company, LLC, 7.5% Series (a)	110,000	110,000	110,000	110,000	107,425	107,425
Entergy Utility Holding Company, LLC, 6.25% Series (b)	15,000	—	15,000	—	14,398	—
Entergy Mississippi, 4.36%-4.92% Series	203,807	203,807	203,807	203,807	20,381	20,381
Entergy New Orleans, 4.36%-5.56% Series	—	197,798	—	197,798	—	19,780
Total Utility Preferred Stock or Preferred Membership Interests without sinking fund	642,307	825,105	642,307	825,105	173,554	178,936
Entergy Wholesale Commodities:						
Preferred Stock without sinking fund:						
Entergy Finance Holding, Inc. 8.75% (c)	250,000	250,000	250,000	250,000	24,249	24,249
Total Subsidiaries' Preferred Stock without sinking fund	892,307	1,075,105	892,307	1,075,105	\$197,803	\$203,185

(a) Dollar amount outstanding is net of \$2,575 thousand of preferred stock issuance costs.

(b) Dollar amount outstanding is net of \$602 thousand of preferred stock issuance costs.

(c) Dollar amount outstanding is net of \$751 thousand of preferred stock issuance costs.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

In November 2017, Entergy Utility Holding Company, LLC issued 15,000 shares of \$1,000 par value 6.25% Series B Preferred Membership Interests, all of which are outstanding as of December 31, 2017. The distributions are cumulative and payable quarterly. These units are redeemable on or after February 28, 2038, at Entergy Utility Holding Company, LLC's option, at the fixed redemption price of \$1,000 per share.

In October 2015, Entergy Utility Holding Company, LLC issued 110,000 shares of \$1,000 par value 7.5% Series A Preferred Membership Interests, all of which are outstanding as of December 31, 2017. The distributions are cumulative and payable quarterly. These units are redeemable on or after January 1, 2036, at Entergy Utility Holding Company, LLC's option, at the fixed redemption price of \$1,000 per share.

In December 2013, Entergy Finance Holding, Inc. issued 250,000 shares of \$100 par value 8.75% Series Preferred Stock, all of which are outstanding as of December 31, 2017. The dividends are cumulative and payable quarterly. The preferred stock is redeemable on or after December 16, 2023, at Entergy Finance Holding, Inc.'s option, at the fixed redemption price of \$100 per share.

The number of shares and units authorized and outstanding and dollar value of preferred stock for Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 are presented below. All series of the Utility operating companies' preferred stock are redeemable at the respective company's option at the call prices presented. Dividends and distributions paid on all of Entergy's preferred stock and membership interests series are eligible for the dividends received deduction.

	Shares Authorized and Outstanding				Call Price per Share as of December 31, 2017
	2017	2016	2017	2016	(Dollars in Thousands)
Entergy Arkansas Preferred Stock					
Without sinking fund:					
Cumulative, \$100 par value:					
4.32% Series	70,000	70,000	\$7,000	\$7,000	\$103.65
4.72% Series	93,500	93,500	9,350	9,350	\$107.00
4.56% Series	75,000	75,000	7,500	7,500	\$102.83
4.56% 1965 Series	75,000	75,000	7,500	7,500	\$102.50
Total without sinking fund	313,500	313,500	\$31,350	\$31,350	
					Call Price per Share as of December 31, 2017
	Shares Authorized and Outstanding				
	2017	2016	2017	2016	(Dollars in Thousands)
Entergy Mississippi Preferred Stock					

Without sinking fund:

Cumulative, \$100 par value:

4.36% Series	59,920	59,920	\$5,992	\$5,992	\$103.86
4.56% Series	43,887	43,887	4,389	4,389	\$107.00
4.92% Series	100,000	100,000	10,000	10,000	\$102.88
Total without sinking fund	203,807	203,807	\$20,381	\$20,381	

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

	Shares Authorized and Outstanding		Call Price per Share as of December 31, 2017
	2017	2016	
Entergy New Orleans Preferred Stock			
Without sinking fund:			
Cumulative, \$100 par value:			
4.36% Series (a)	60,000	\$6,000	\$—
4.75% Series (a)	77,798	7,780	\$—
5.56% Series (a)	60,000	6,000	\$—
Total without sinking fund	197,798	\$19,780	

(a) In November 2017, Entergy New Orleans redeemed its \$6 million of 4.36% Series, \$7.8 million of 4.75% Series, and \$6 million of 5.56% Series of preferred membership interests as part of a multi-step internal restructuring.

NOTE 7. COMMON EQUITY (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy)

Common Stock

Common stock and treasury stock shares activity for Entergy for 2017, 2016, and 2015 is as follows:

	2017		2016		2015	
	Common Shares Issued	Treasury Shares	Common Shares Issued	Treasury Shares	Common Shares Issued	Treasury Shares
Beginning Balance, January 1	254,752,788	75,623,363	254,752,788	76,363,763	254,752,788	75,512,079
Repurchases	—	—	—	—	—	1,468,984
Issuances:						
Employee Stock-Based Compensation Plans	—	(1,377,363)	—	(729,073)	—	(610,409)
Directors' Plan	—	(10,865)	—	(11,327)	—	(6,891)
Ending Balance, December 31	254,752,788	74,235,135	254,752,788	75,623,363	254,752,788	76,363,763

Entergy Corporation reissues treasury shares to meet the requirements of the Stock Plan for Outside Directors (Directors' Plan), three Equity Ownership Plans of Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries, and certain other stock benefit plans. The Directors' Plan awards to non-employee directors a portion of their compensation in the form of a fixed dollar value of shares of Entergy Corporation common stock.

In October 2010 the Board granted authority for a \$500 million share repurchase program. As of December 31, 2017, \$350 million of authority remains under the \$500 million share repurchase program.

Dividends declared per common share were \$3.50 in 2017, \$3.42 in 2016, and \$3.34 in 2015.

System Energy paid its parent, Entergy Corporation, distributions out of its common stock of \$21 million in 2017 and \$40 million in 2016.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Retained Earnings and Dividend Restrictions

Provisions within the articles of incorporation relating to preferred stock of each of Entergy Arkansas and Entergy Mississippi could restrict the payment of cash dividends or other distributions on their common and preferred equity if such payment were to occur when, or result in, a ratio of common stock equity to total capitalization of 25% or less. Entergy Corporation received dividend payments and distributions from subsidiaries totaling \$201 million in 2017, \$165 million in 2016, and \$615 million in 2015.

Comprehensive Income

Accumulated other comprehensive income (loss) is included in the equity section of the balance sheets of Entergy and Entergy Louisiana. The following table presents changes in accumulated other comprehensive income (loss) for Entergy for the year ended December 31, 2017 by component:

	Cash flow hedges net unrealized gain (loss) (In Thousands)	Pension and other postretirement liabilities	Net unrealized investment gain (loss)	Foreign currency translation	Total Accumulated Other Comprehensive Income (Loss)
Beginning balance, January 1, 2017	\$3,993	(\$469,446)	\$429,734	\$748	(\$34,971)
Other comprehensive income (loss) before reclassifications	28,602	(104,029)	171,099	(748)	94,924
Amounts reclassified from accumulated other comprehensive income (loss)	(70,072)	42,376	(55,788)	—	(83,484)
Net other comprehensive income (loss) for the period	(41,470)	(61,653)	115,311	(748)	11,440
Ending balance, December 31, 2017	(\$37,477)	(\$531,099)	\$545,045	\$—	(\$23,531)

The following table presents changes in accumulated other comprehensive income (loss) for Entergy for the year ended December 31, 2016 by component:

	Cash flow hedges net unrealized gain (loss) (In Thousands)	Pension and other postretirement liabilities	Net unrealized investment gain (loss)	Foreign currency translation	Total Accumulated Other Comprehensive Income (Loss)
Beginning balance, January 1, 2016	\$105,970	(\$466,604)	\$367,557	\$2,028	\$8,951
Other comprehensive income (loss) before reclassifications	87,740	(26,997)	68,465	(1,280)	127,928
Amounts reclassified from accumulated other comprehensive income (loss)	(189,717)	24,155	(6,288)	—	(171,850)
Net other comprehensive income (loss) for the period	(101,977)	(2,842)	62,177	(1,280)	(43,922)
Ending balance, December 31, 2016	\$3,993	(\$469,446)	\$429,734	\$748	(\$34,971)

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

The following table presents changes in accumulated other comprehensive income (loss) for Entergy Louisiana for the year ended December 31, 2017:

	Pension and Other Postretirement Liabilities (In Thousands)
Beginning balance, January 1, 2017	(\$48,442)
Other comprehensive income (loss) before reclassifications	3,462
Amounts reclassified from accumulated other comprehensive income (loss)	(1,420)
Net other comprehensive income (loss) for the period	2,042
Ending balance, December 31, 2017	(\$46,400)

The following table presents changes in accumulated other comprehensive income (loss) for Entergy Louisiana for the year ended December 31, 2016:

	Pension and Other Postretirement Liabilities (In Thousands)
Beginning balance, January 1, 2016	(\$56,412)
Other comprehensive income (loss) before reclassifications	8,926
Amounts reclassified from accumulated other comprehensive income (loss)	(956)
Net other comprehensive income (loss) for the period	7,970
Ending balance, December 31, 2016	(\$48,442)

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Total reclassifications out of accumulated other comprehensive income (loss) (AOCI) for Entergy for the years ended December 31, 2017 and 2016 are as follows:

	Amounts reclassified from AOCI		Income Statement Location
	2017	2016	
	(In Thousands)		
Cash flow hedges net unrealized gain (loss)			
Power contracts	\$108,606	\$293,268	Competitive business operating revenues
Interest rate swaps	(803)	(1,395)	Miscellaneous - net
Total realized gain (loss) on cash flow hedges	107,803	291,873	
	(37,731)	(102,156)	Income taxes
Total realized gain (loss) on cash flow hedges (net of tax)	\$70,072	\$189,717	
Pension and other postretirement liabilities			
Amortization of prior-service costs	\$26,251	\$29,414	(a)
Acceleration of prior-service cost due to curtailment	—	(1,045)	(a)
Amortization of loss	(86,002)	(60,693)	(a)
Settlement loss	(7,544)	(2,007)	(a)
Total amortization	(67,295)	(34,331)	
	24,919	10,176	Income taxes
Total amortization (net of tax)	(\$42,376)	(\$24,155)	
Net unrealized investment gain (loss)			
Realized gain (loss)	\$109,388	\$12,329	Interest and investment income
	(53,600)	(6,041)	Income taxes
Total realized investment gain (loss) (net of tax)	\$55,788	\$6,288	
Total reclassifications for the period (net of tax)	\$83,484	\$171,850	

(a) These accumulated other comprehensive income (loss) components are included in the computation of net periodic pension and other postretirement cost. See Note 11 to the financial statements for additional details.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Total reclassifications out of accumulated other comprehensive income (loss) (AOCI) for Entergy Louisiana for the years ended December 31, 2017 and 2016 are as follows:

	Amounts		
	reclassified from		Income Statement Location
	AOCI		
	2017	2016	
	(In Thousands)		
Pension and other postretirement liabilities			
Amortization of prior-service costs	\$7,734	\$7,786	(a)
Amortization of loss	(5,327)	(6,281)	(a)
Total amortization	2,407	1,505	
	(987)	(549)	Income taxes
Total amortization (net of tax)	1,420	956	
Total reclassifications for the period (net of tax)	\$1,420	\$956	

(a) These accumulated other comprehensive income (loss) components are included in the computation of net periodic pension and other postretirement cost. See Note 11 to the financial statements for additional details.

NOTE 8. COMMITMENTS AND CONTINGENCIES (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy)

Entergy and the Registrant Subsidiaries are involved in a number of legal, regulatory, and tax proceedings before various courts, regulatory commissions, and governmental agencies in the ordinary course of business. While management is unable to predict the outcome of such proceedings, management does not believe that the ultimate resolution of these matters will have a material effect on Entergy's results of operations, cash flows, or financial condition. Entergy discusses regulatory proceedings in Note 2 to the financial statements and discusses tax proceedings in Note 3 to the financial statements.

Vidalia Purchased Power Agreement

Entergy Louisiana has an agreement extending through the year 2031 to purchase energy generated by a hydroelectric facility known as the Vidalia project. Entergy Louisiana made payments under the contract of approximately \$122.9 million in 2017, \$158.7 million in 2016, and \$146 million in 2015. If the maximum percentage (94%) of the energy is made available to Entergy Louisiana, current production projections would require estimated payments of approximately \$129 million in 2018, and a total of \$1.68 billion for the years 2019 through 2031. Entergy Louisiana currently recovers the costs of the purchased energy through its fuel adjustment clause.

In an LPSC-approved settlement related to tax benefits from the tax treatment of the Vidalia contract, Entergy Louisiana agreed to credit rates by \$11 million each year for up to 10 years, beginning in October 2002. In October 2011 the LPSC approved a settlement under which Entergy Louisiana agreed to provide credits to customers by crediting billings an additional \$20.235 million per year for 15 years beginning January 2012. Entergy Louisiana recorded a regulatory charge and a corresponding regulatory liability to reflect this obligation. The settlement agreement allowed for an adjustment to the credits if, among other things, there was a change in the applicable federal or state income tax rate. As a result of the enactment of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act, in December 2017, and the

lowering of the federal corporate income tax rate from 35% to 21%, the Vidalia purchased power regulatory liability was reduced by \$30.5 million, with a corresponding increase to Other regulatory credits on the income statement. The effects of the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act are discussed further in Note 3 to the financial statements.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

ANO Damage, Outage, and NRC Reviews

In March 2013, during a scheduled refueling outage at ANO 1, a contractor-owned and operated heavy-lifting apparatus collapsed while moving the generator stator out of the turbine building. The collapse resulted in the death of an ironworker and injuries to several other contract workers, caused ANO 2 to shut down, and damaged the ANO turbine building. The total cost of assessment, restoration of off-site power, site restoration, debris removal, and replacement of damaged property and equipment was approximately \$95 million. Entergy Arkansas is pursuing its options for recovering damages that resulted from the stator drop, including its insurance coverage and legal action. During 2014, Entergy Arkansas collected \$50 million from Nuclear Electric Insurance Limited (NEIL), a mutual insurance company that provides property damage coverage to the members' nuclear generating plants. Litigation remains pending.

In addition, Entergy Arkansas incurred replacement power costs for ANO 2 power during its outage and incurred incremental replacement power costs for ANO 1 power because the outage extended beyond the originally-planned duration of the refueling outage. In February 2014 the APSC approved Entergy Arkansas's request to exclude from the calculation of its revised energy cost rate \$65.9 million of deferred fuel and purchased energy costs incurred in 2013 as a result of the ANO stator incident. The APSC authorized Entergy Arkansas to retain the \$65.9 million in its deferred fuel balance with recovery to be reviewed in a later period after more information regarding various claims associated with the ANO stator incident is available. In July 2017, Entergy Arkansas filed for a change in rates pursuant to its formula rate plan rider. In that proceeding, the APSC approved a settlement agreement agreed upon by the parties, including a provision that requires Entergy Arkansas to initiate a proceeding for the purpose of recovering funds currently withheld from rates and related to the stator incident, including the \$65.9 million of deferred fuel and purchased energy costs previously noted, subject to certain timelines and conditions set forth in the settlement agreement.

Shortly after the stator incident, the NRC deployed an augmented inspection team to review the plant's response. In July 2013 a second team of NRC inspectors visited ANO to evaluate certain items that were identified as requiring follow-up inspection to determine whether performance deficiencies existed. In March 2014 the NRC issued an inspection report on the follow-up inspection that discussed two preliminary findings, one that was preliminarily determined to be "red with high safety significance" for Unit 1 and one that was preliminarily determined to be "yellow with substantial safety significance" for Unit 2, with the NRC indicating further that these preliminary findings may warrant additional regulatory oversight. This report also noted that one additional item related to flood barrier effectiveness was still under review. In June 2014 the NRC classified both findings as "yellow with substantial safety significance."

In March 2015, after several NRC inspections and regulatory conferences, the NRC issued a letter notifying Entergy of its decision to move ANO into the "multiple/repetitive degraded cornerstone column," or Column 4, of the NRC's Reactor Oversight Process Action Matrix. Placement into Column 4 requires significant additional NRC inspection activities at the ANO site, including a review of the site's root cause evaluation associated with flood barrier effectiveness and stator issues, an assessment of the effectiveness of the site's corrective action program, an additional design basis inspection, a safety culture assessment, and possibly other inspection activities consistent with the NRC's Inspection Procedure. Entergy Arkansas incurred incremental costs of approximately \$53 million in 2015 to prepare for the NRC inspection that began in early 2016. Excluding remediation and response costs that may result from the additional NRC inspection activities, Entergy Arkansas also incurred approximately \$44 million in 2016 in support of NRC inspection activities and to implement Entergy Arkansas's performance improvement initiatives developed in 2015. A lesser amount of incremental expense is expected to be ongoing annually after 2016, until ANO transitions

out of Column 4.

The NRC completed the supplemental inspection required for ANO's Column 4 designation in February 2016, and published its inspection report in June 2016. In its inspection report, the NRC concluded that the ANO site is being operated safely and that Entergy understands the depth and breadth of performance concerns associated with ANO's performance decline. Also in June 2016, the NRC issued a confirmatory action letter to confirm the actions Entergy Arkansas has taken and will continue to take to improve performance at ANO. The NRC will verify the

142

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

completion of those actions through quarterly follow-up inspections, the results of which will determine when ANO should transition out of Column 4. There have been no significant issues arising from the follow-up inspections.

Pilgrim NRC Oversight and Planned Shutdown

In September 2015 the NRC placed Pilgrim in its “multiple/repetitive degraded cornerstone column,” or Column 4, of its Reactor Oversight Process Action Matrix due to its finding of continuing weaknesses in Pilgrim’s corrective action program that contributed to repeated unscheduled shutdowns and equipment failures. The preliminary estimate of direct costs of Pilgrim’s response to a planned NRC enhanced inspection ranges from \$45 million to \$60 million, of which \$50 million has been incurred through the end of 2017 in operation and maintenance expense. The estimate does not include potential capital expenditures, which will be charged directly to expense when incurred, or other costs to address issues that may arise in the inspection.

Entergy determined in October 2015 that it would close Pilgrim no later than June 1, 2019 because of poor market conditions that led to reduced revenues, a poor market design that failed to properly compensate nuclear generators for the benefits they provide, and increased operational costs. The decision came after management’s extensive analysis of the economics and operating life of the plant following the NRC’s decision to place the plant in Column 4. Entergy determined in April 2016 that it intends to refuel Pilgrim in 2017 and then cease operations May 31, 2019. Pilgrim currently has approximately 677 MW of Capacity Supply Obligations in ISO New England through May 2019.

See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the impairment of the Pilgrim plant and related long-lived assets.

Spent Nuclear Fuel Litigation

Under the Nuclear Waste Policy Act of 1982, the DOE is required, for a specified fee, to construct storage facilities for, and to dispose of, all spent nuclear fuel and other high-level radioactive waste generated by domestic nuclear power reactors. Entergy’s nuclear owner/licensee subsidiaries have been charged fees for the estimated future disposal costs of spent nuclear fuel in accordance with the Nuclear Waste Policy Act of 1982. The affected Entergy companies entered into contracts with the DOE, whereby the DOE is to furnish disposal services at a cost of one mill per net kWh generated and sold after April 7, 1983, plus a one-time fee for generation prior to that date. Entergy considers all costs incurred for the disposal of spent nuclear fuel, except accrued interest, to be proper components of nuclear fuel expense. Provisions to recover such costs have been or will be made in applications to regulatory authorities for the Utility plants. Following the defunding of the Yucca Mountain spent fuel repository program, the National Association of Regulatory Utility Commissioners and others sued the government seeking cessation of collection of the one mill per net kWh generated and sold after April 7, 1983 fee. In November 2013 the D.C. Circuit Court of Appeals ordered the DOE to submit a proposal to Congress to reset the fee to zero until the DOE complies with the Nuclear Waste Policy Act or Congress enacts an alternative waste disposal plan. In January 2014 the DOE submitted the proposal to Congress under protest, and also filed a petition for rehearing with the D.C. Circuit. The petition for rehearing was denied. The zero spent fuel fee went into effect prospectively in May 2014. Management cannot predict the potential timing or magnitude of future spent fuel fee revisions that may occur.

Because the DOE has not begun accepting spent fuel, it is in non-compliance with the Nuclear Waste Policy Act of 1982 and has breached its spent fuel disposal contracts. As a result of the DOE’s failure to begin disposal of spent nuclear fuel in 1998 pursuant to the Nuclear Waste Policy Act of 1982 and the spent fuel disposal contracts, Entergy’s nuclear owner/licensee subsidiaries have incurred and will continue to incur damages. Beginning in November 2003

these subsidiaries have pursued litigation to recover the damages caused by the DOE's delay in performance. Following are details of final judgments recorded by Entergy in 2016 related to Entergy's nuclear owner licensee subsidiaries' litigation with the DOE.

143

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

In December 2015 the U.S. Court of Federal Claims issued a judgment in the amount of \$81 million in favor of Entergy Nuclear Indian Point 3 and Entergy Nuclear FitzPatrick in the first round Indian Point 3/FitzPatrick damages case, and Entergy received the payment from the U.S. Treasury in June 2016. The effect of recording the Indian Point 3 proceeds was a reduction to plant, other operation and maintenance expense, and depreciation expense. The Indian Point 3 damages awarded included \$45 million related to costs previously capitalized and \$2 million related to costs previously recorded as other operation and maintenance expense. Of the \$45 million, Entergy recorded \$8 million as a reduction to previously-recorded depreciation expense. Entergy reduced its Indian Point 3 plant asset balance by the remaining \$37 million. The effect of recording the FitzPatrick proceeds was a reduction to plant and other operation and maintenance expense. The FitzPatrick damages awarded included \$32 million related to costs previously capitalized and \$2 million related to costs previously recorded as other operation and maintenance expense. Of the \$32 million, Entergy recorded \$1 million as a reduction to previously-recorded depreciation expense, a \$10 million reduction to bring its remaining FitzPatrick plant asset balance to zero, and the excess was recorded as a reduction to other operations and maintenance expense. See Note 14 for further discussion on the fair value analysis performed for FitzPatrick and the related impairment charge.

In April 2016 the U.S. Court of Federal Claims issued a partial judgment in the amount of \$42 million in favor of Entergy Louisiana and against the DOE in the first round River Bend damages case. Entergy Louisiana received payment from the U.S. Treasury in August 2016. The effects of recording the final judgment in the third quarter 2016 were reductions to plant, nuclear fuel expense, other operation and maintenance expense, and depreciation expense. The River Bend damages awarded included \$17 million related to costs previously capitalized, \$23 million related to costs previously recorded as nuclear fuel expense, and \$2 million related to costs previously recorded as other operation and maintenance expense. Of the \$17 million, Entergy Louisiana recorded \$3 million as a reduction to previously-recorded depreciation expense. Entergy Louisiana reduced its River Bend plant asset balance by the remaining \$14 million. In September 2016 the U.S. Court of Federal Claims issued a further judgment in the River Bend case in the amount of \$5 million. Entergy Louisiana recorded a receivable for that amount, and subsequently received payment from the U.S. Treasury in January 2017. The River Bend damages awarded included \$2 million related to costs previously recorded as nuclear fuel expense and \$3 million related to costs previously recorded as other operation and maintenance expense. In May 2017 the U.S. Court of Federal Claims issued a final judgment in the first round River Bend damages case for \$0.6 million, awarding certain cask loading costs that had not previously been adjudicated by the court.

In May 2016, Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee and the DOE entered into a stipulation agreement and the U.S. Court of Federal Claims issued a judgment in the amount of \$19 million in favor of Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee and against the DOE in the second round Vermont Yankee damages case. Entergy received payment from the U.S. Treasury in June 2016. The effect of recording the proceeds was a reduction to other operation and maintenance expense and depreciation expense. The damages awarded included \$15 million related to costs previously capitalized and \$4 million related to costs previously recorded as other operation and maintenance expense. Of the \$15 million, Entergy recorded \$2 million as a reduction to previously-recorded depreciation expense. The remaining \$13 million would have been recorded as a reduction to Vermont Yankee's plant asset balance, but was recorded as a reduction to other operation and maintenance expense because Vermont Yankee's plant asset balance is fully impaired.

In June 2016 the U.S. Court of Federal Claims issued a final judgment in the amount of \$49 million in favor of System Energy and against the DOE in the second round Grand Gulf damages case. System Energy received payment from the U.S. Treasury in August 2016. The effects of recording the judgment in the third quarter 2016 were reductions to plant, nuclear fuel expense, other operation and maintenance expense, and depreciation expense. The amounts of Grand Gulf damages awarded related to System Energy's 90% ownership of Grand Gulf included \$16

million related to costs previously capitalized, \$19 million related to costs previously recorded as nuclear fuel expense, and \$9 million related to costs previously recorded as other operation and maintenance expense. Of the \$16 million, System Energy recorded \$5 million as a reduction to previously-recorded depreciation expense. System Energy reduced its Grand Gulf plant asset balance by the remaining \$11 million.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

In July 2016 the U.S. Court of Federal Claims issued a final judgment in the amount of \$31 million in favor of Entergy Arkansas and against the DOE in the second round ANO damages case. Entergy Arkansas received payment from the U.S. Treasury in October 2016. The effects of recording the judgment were reductions to plant, nuclear fuel expense, and other operation and maintenance expense. The ANO damages awarded included \$6 million related to costs previously capitalized, \$19 million related to costs previously recorded as nuclear fuel expense, \$5 million related to costs previously recorded as other operation and maintenance expense, and \$1 million related to costs previously recorded as taxes other than income taxes.

In August 2016 the U.S. Court of Federal Claims issued a partial judgment in the amount of \$53 million in favor of Entergy Louisiana and against the DOE in the first round Waterford 3 damages case. Entergy Louisiana received payment from the U.S. Treasury in November 2016. The effects of recording the judgment were reductions to plant, nuclear fuel expense, other operation and maintenance expense, and depreciation expense. The Waterford 3 damages awarded included \$41 million related to costs previously capitalized, \$10 million related to costs previously recorded as nuclear fuel expense, and \$2 million related to costs previously recorded as other operation and maintenance expense. Of the \$41 million, Entergy Louisiana recorded \$3 million as a reduction to previously-recorded depreciation expense.

In September 2016 the U.S. Court of Federal Claims issued a judgment in the Entergy Nuclear Palisades case in the amount of \$14 million. Entergy Nuclear Palisades recorded a receivable for that amount, and subsequently received payment from the U.S. Treasury in January 2017. The effects of recording the judgment were reductions to plant and other operation and maintenance expenses. The Palisades damages awarded included \$11 million related to costs previously capitalized and \$3 million related to costs previously recorded as other operation and maintenance expense. Of the \$11 million, Entergy recorded \$1 million as a reduction to previously-recorded depreciation expense. Entergy reduced its Palisades plant asset balance by the remaining \$10 million. The Court previously issued a partial judgment in the case in the amount of \$21 million, which was paid by the U.S. Treasury in October 2015.

In October 2016 the U.S. Court of Federal Claims issued a judgment in the second round Entergy Nuclear Indian Point 2 case in the amount of \$34 million. Entergy Nuclear Indian Point 2 recorded a receivable for that amount, and subsequently received payment from the U.S. Treasury in January 2017. The effects of recording the judgment were reductions to plant and other operation and maintenance expenses. The Indian Point 2 damages awarded included \$14 million related to costs previously capitalized, \$15 million related to costs previously recorded as other operation and maintenance expense, \$3 million related to previously recorded decommissioning expense, and \$2 million related to costs previously recorded as taxes other than income taxes. Of the \$14 million, Entergy recorded \$3 million as a reduction to previously-recorded depreciation expense. Entergy reduced its Indian Point 2 plant asset balance by the remaining \$11 million.

Management cannot predict the timing or amount of any potential recoveries on other claims filed by Entergy subsidiaries, and cannot predict the timing of any eventual receipt from the DOE of the U.S. Court of Federal Claims damage awards.

Nuclear Insurance

Third Party Liability Insurance

The Price-Anderson Act requires that reactor licensees purchase insurance and participate in a secondary insurance pool that provides insurance coverage for the public in the event of a nuclear power plant accident. The costs of this

insurance are borne by the nuclear power industry. Congress amended and renewed the Price-Anderson Act in 2005 for a term through 2025. The Price-Anderson Act requires nuclear power plants to show evidence of financial protection in the event of a nuclear accident. This protection must consist of two layers of coverage:

The primary level is private insurance underwritten by American Nuclear Insurers (ANI) and provides public liability insurance coverage of \$450 million for each operating reactor (prior to January 1, 2017, the primary level of insurance was \$375 million). If this amount is not sufficient to cover claims arising from an accident,

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

the second level, Secondary Financial Protection, applies. In 2016 the NRC approved Vermont Yankee's exemption request to lower their limits from \$375 million to \$100 million effective April 15, 2016.

Within the Secondary Financial Protection level, each nuclear reactor has a contingent obligation to pay a retrospective premium, equal to its proportionate share of the loss in excess of the primary level, regardless of 2. proximity to the incident or fault, up to a maximum of approximately \$127.3 million per reactor per incident (Entergy's maximum total contingent obligation per incident is \$1.146 billion). This retrospective premium is payable at a rate currently set at approximately \$19 million per year per incident per nuclear power reactor.

In the event that one or more acts of terrorism cause a nuclear power plant accident, which results in third-party damages – off-site property and environmental damage, off-site bodily injury, and on-site third-party bodily injury 3. (i.e. contractors), the primary level provided by ANI combined with the Secondary Financial Protection would provide approximately \$13 billion in coverage. The Terrorism Risk Insurance Reauthorization Act of 2007 created a government program that provides for up to \$100 billion in coverage in excess of existing coverage for a terrorist event. Under current law, the Terrorism Risk Insurance Act extends through 2020.

Currently, 102 nuclear reactors are participating in the Secondary Financial Protection program. Effective April 15, 2016 the NRC granted Vermont Yankee's exemption request and it was allowed to withdraw from participation in this layer of financial protection. The Secondary Financial Protection program provides approximately \$13 billion in secondary layer insurance coverage to compensate the public in the event of a nuclear power reactor accident. The Price-Anderson Act provides that all potential liability for a nuclear accident is limited to the amounts of insurance coverage available under the primary and secondary layers.

Entergy Arkansas and Entergy Louisiana each have two licensed reactors. System Energy has one licensed reactor (10% of Grand Gulf is owned by a non-affiliated company (Cooperative Energy) that would share on a pro-rata basis in any retrospective premium assessment to System Energy under the Price-Anderson Act). The Entergy Wholesale Commodities segment includes the ownership, operation, and decommissioning of nuclear power reactors and the ownership of the shutdown Indian Point 1 reactor and Big Rock Point facility.

Property Insurance

Entergy's nuclear owner/licensee subsidiaries are members of NEIL, a mutual insurance company that provides property damage coverage, including decontamination and premature decommissioning expense, to the members' nuclear generating plants. The property damage insurance limits procured by Entergy for its Utility plants and Entergy Wholesale Commodity plants are in compliance with the financial protection requirements of the NRC.

The Utility plants' (ANO 1 and 2, Grand Gulf, River Bend, and Waterford 3) property damage insurance limits are \$1.5 billion per occurrence at each plant with an additional \$100 million per occurrence that is shared among the plants. Property damage from earthquake and volcanic eruption is excluded from the first \$500 million in coverage for all Utility plants. Property damage from flood is excluded from the first \$500 million in coverage at ANO 1 and 2 and Grand Gulf. Property damage from flood is included in the first \$500 million for Waterford 3 and River Bend. Property damage from wind for all of the Utility nuclear plants includes a deductible of \$10 million plus an additional 10% of the amount of the loss in excess of \$10 million, up to a total maximum deductible of \$50 million.

The Entergy Wholesale Commodities' plants (Pilgrim, Palisades, Indian Point, Vermont Yankee, and Big Rock Point) have property damage insurance limits as follows: Vermont Yankee - \$50 million per occurrence; Big Rock Point - \$500 million per occurrence; Pilgrim and Palisades - \$1.115 billion per occurrence; and Indian Point - \$1.6 billion per occurrence. For losses that are considered non-nuclear in nature, the property damage insurance limit at Pilgrim,

Palisades, and Indian Point is \$500 million and at Vermont Yankee is \$50 million. Property damage from wind and flood at Indian Point includes a deductible of \$10 million plus an additional 10% of the amount of the loss in excess of \$10 million, up to a maximum deductible of \$50 million, but property damage from earthquake and volcanic eruption at Indian Point is excluded from the first \$500 million. Property damage from wind at Pilgrim includes a deductible of \$10 million plus an additional 10% of the amount of the loss in excess of \$10 million, up to a maximum

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

deductible of \$50 million, but property damage from flood, earthquake, and volcanic eruption at Pilgrim is excluded from the first \$500 million. Property damage from wind, flood, earthquake, and volcanic eruption at Vermont Yankee and Palisades includes a deductible of \$10 million plus an additional 10% of the amount of the loss in excess of \$10 million, up to a maximum deductible of \$50 million.

The value of the insured property at the time of an accident at Pilgrim, Palisades, and Vermont Yankee has been changed from replacement cost to actual cash value.

In addition, Waterford 3 and Grand Gulf are also covered under NEIL's Accidental Outage Coverage program. Due to Entergy's gradual exit from the merchant/wholesale power business, Entergy no longer purchases Accidental Outage Coverage for its non-regulated, non-generation assets. Accidental outage coverage provides indemnification for the actual cost incurred in the event of an unplanned outage resulting from property damage covered under the NEIL Primary Property Insurance policy, subject to a deductible period. The indemnification for the actual cost incurred is based on market power prices at the time of the loss. For non-nuclear events, the maximum indemnity, under this policy, is limited to \$327.6 million per occurrence. After the deductible period has passed, weekly indemnities for an unplanned outage, covered under NEIL's Accidental Outage Coverage program, would be paid according to the amounts listed below:

100% of the weekly indemnity for each week for the first payment period of 52 weeks; then
80% of the weekly indemnity for each week for the second payment period of 52 weeks; and thereafter
80% of the weekly indemnity for an additional 58 weeks for the third and final payment period.

Under the property damage and accidental outage insurance programs, all NEIL insured plants could be subject to assessments should losses exceed the accumulated funds available from NEIL. Effective April 1, 2017, the maximum amounts of such possible assessments per occurrence were as follows:

	Assessments (In Millions)
Utility:	
Entergy Arkansas	\$40.3
Entergy Louisiana	\$49.4
Entergy Mississippi	\$0.11
Entergy New Orleans	\$0.11
Entergy Texas	N/A
System Energy	\$22.3

Entergy Wholesale Commodities \$—

Potential assessments for the Entergy Wholesale Commodities plants are covered by insurance obtained through NEIL's reinsurers.

NRC regulations provide that the proceeds of this insurance must be used, first, to render the reactor safe and stable, and second, to complete decontamination operations. Only after proceeds are dedicated for such use and regulatory approval is secured would any remaining proceeds be made available for the benefit of plant owners or their creditors.

In the event that one or more acts of terrorism causes property damage under one or more or all nuclear insurance policies issued by NEIL (including, but not limited to, those described above) within 12 months from the date the first

property damage occurs, the maximum recovery under all such nuclear insurance policies shall be an aggregate not exceeding \$3.24 billion plus the additional amounts recovered for such losses from reinsurance, indemnity, and any other sources applicable to such losses.

147

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Non-Nuclear Property Insurance

Entergy's non-nuclear property insurance program provides coverage on a system-wide basis for Entergy's non-nuclear assets. The insurance program provides coverage up to \$400 million per occurrence, "each and every loss" basis in excess of a \$20 million self-insured retention with the exception of the following: earthquake shock, flood, and named windstorm, including associated storm surge. For earthquake shock and flood, the insurance program provides coverage up to \$400 million on an annual aggregate basis in excess of a \$40 million self-insured retention. For named windstorm and associated storm surge, the insurance program provides coverage up to \$125 million on an annual aggregate basis in excess of a \$40 million self-insured retention. The coverage provided by the insurance program for the Entergy New Orleans gas distribution system is limited to \$50 million per occurrence and is subject to the same annual aggregate limits and retentions listed above for earthquake shock, flood, and named windstorm, including associated storm surge.

Covered property generally includes power plants, substations, facilities, inventories, and gas distribution-related properties. Excluded property generally includes transmission and distribution lines, poles, and towers. For substations valued at \$5 million or less, coverage for named windstorm and associated storm surge is excluded. This coverage is in place for Entergy Corporation, the Registrant Subsidiaries, and certain other Entergy subsidiaries, including the owners of the nuclear power plants in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities segment. Entergy also purchases \$300 million in terrorism insurance coverage for its conventional property. The Terrorism Risk Insurance Reauthorization Act of 2007 created a government program that provides for up to \$100 billion in coverage in excess of existing coverage for a terrorist event. Under current law, the Terrorism Risk Insurance Act extends through 2020.

Prior to June 1, 2017, Entergy purchased additional coverage for some of its non-regulated, non-generation assets in addition to the insurance procured via the conventional property insurance program. The policy served to buy-down the conventional property insurance policy's \$20 million deductible and was placed on a scheduled location basis. Due to Entergy's gradual exit from the merchant/wholesale power business, effective June 1, 2017, Entergy no longer purchases this additional coverage (\$20 million per occurrence) for some of its non-regulated, non-generation assets.

Employment and Labor-related Proceedings

The Registrant Subsidiaries and other Entergy subsidiaries are responding to various lawsuits in both state and federal courts and to other labor-related proceedings filed by current and former employees, recognized bargaining representatives, and third parties not selected for open positions or providing services directly or indirectly to one or more of the Registrant Subsidiaries and other Entergy subsidiaries. Generally, the amount of damages being sought is not specified in these proceedings. These actions include, but are not limited to, allegations of wrongful employment actions; wage disputes and other claims under the Fair Labor Standards Act or its state counterparts; claims of race, gender, age, and disability discrimination; disputes arising under collective bargaining agreements; unfair labor practice proceedings and other administrative proceedings before the National Labor Relations Board or concerning the National Labor Relations Act; claims of retaliation; claims of harassment and hostile work environment; and claims for or regarding benefits under various Entergy Corporation-sponsored plans. Entergy and the Registrant Subsidiaries are responding to these lawsuits and proceedings and deny liability to the claimants. Management believes that loss exposure has been and will continue to be handled so that the ultimate resolution of these matters will not be material, in the aggregate, to the financial position, results of operation, or cash flows of Entergy or the Utility operating companies.

Asbestos Litigation (Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy New Orleans, and Entergy Texas)

Numerous lawsuits have been filed in federal and state courts, primarily by contractor employees who worked in the 1940-1980s timeframe, primarily against Entergy Texas, and to a lesser extent the other Utility operating companies, as premises owners of power plants, for damages caused by alleged exposure to asbestos. Many other defendants are named in these lawsuits as well. Currently, there are approximately 200 lawsuits involving

148

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

approximately 500 claimants. Management believes that adequate provisions have been established to cover any exposure. Additionally, negotiations continue with insurers to recover reimbursements. Management believes that loss exposure has been and will continue to be handled so that the ultimate resolution of these matters will not be material, in the aggregate, to the financial position, results of operation, or cash flows of the Utility operating companies.

Grand Gulf - Related Agreements

Capital Funds Agreement (Entergy Corporation and System Energy)

System Energy has entered into agreements with Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans whereby they are obligated to purchase their respective entitlements of capacity and energy from System Energy's interest in Grand Gulf, and to make payments that, together with other available funds, are adequate to cover System Energy's operating expenses. System Energy would have to secure funds from other sources, including Entergy Corporation's obligations under the Capital Funds Agreement, to cover any shortfalls from payments received from Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans under these agreements.

Unit Power Sales Agreement (Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, and System Energy)

System Energy has agreed to sell all of its share of capacity and energy from Grand Gulf to Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans in accordance with specified percentages (Entergy Arkansas-36%, Entergy Louisiana-14%, Entergy Mississippi-33%, and Entergy New Orleans-17%) as ordered by the FERC. Charges under this agreement are paid in consideration for the purchasing companies' respective entitlement to receive capacity and energy and are payable irrespective of the quantity of energy delivered. The agreement will remain in effect until terminated by the parties and the termination is approved by the FERC, most likely upon Grand Gulf's retirement from service. In December 2016 the NRC granted the extension of Grand Gulf's operating license to 2044. Monthly obligations are based on actual capacity and energy costs. The average monthly payments for 2017 under the agreement are approximately \$19.5 million for Entergy Arkansas, \$7.8 million for Entergy Louisiana, \$17 million for Entergy Mississippi, and \$9.4 million for Entergy New Orleans. See Note 2 to the financial statements for discussion of the complaint filed with the FERC against System Energy seeking a reduction in the return on equity component of the Unit Power Sales Agreement.

Availability Agreement (Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, and System Energy)

Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans are individually obligated to make payments or subordinated advances to System Energy in accordance with stated percentages (Entergy Arkansas-17.1%, Entergy Louisiana-26.9%, Entergy Mississippi-31.3%, and Entergy New Orleans-24.7%) in amounts that, when added to amounts received under the Unit Power Sales Agreement or otherwise, are adequate to cover all of System Energy's operating expenses as defined, including an amount sufficient to amortize the cost of Grand Gulf 2 over 27 years (See Reallocation Agreement terms below) and expenses incurred in connection with a permanent shutdown of Grand Gulf. System Energy has assigned its rights to payments and advances to certain creditors as security for certain obligations. Since commercial operation of Grand Gulf began, payments under the Unit Power Sales Agreement have exceeded the amounts payable under the Availability Agreement. Accordingly, no

payments under the Availability Agreement have ever been required. If Entergy Arkansas or Entergy Mississippi fails to make its Unit Power Sales Agreement payments, and System Energy is unable to obtain funds from other sources, Entergy Louisiana and Entergy New Orleans could become subject to claims or demands by System Energy or its creditors for payments or advances under the Availability Agreement (or the assignments thereof) equal to the difference between their required Unit Power Sales Agreement payments and their required Availability Agreement payments.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Reallocation Agreement (Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, and System Energy)

System Energy, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans entered into the Reallocation Agreement relating to the sale of capacity and energy from Grand Gulf and the related costs, in which Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans agreed to assume all of Entergy Arkansas's responsibilities and obligations with respect to Grand Gulf under the Availability Agreement. The FERC's decision allocating a portion of Grand Gulf capacity and energy to Entergy Arkansas supersedes the Reallocation Agreement as it relates to Grand Gulf. Responsibility for any Grand Gulf 2 amortization amounts has been individually allocated (Entergy Louisiana-26.23%, Entergy Mississippi-43.97%, and Entergy New Orleans-29.80%) under the terms of the Reallocation Agreement. However, the Reallocation Agreement does not affect Entergy Arkansas's obligation to System Energy's lenders under the assignments referred to in the preceding paragraph. Entergy Arkansas would be liable for its share of such amounts if Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, and Entergy New Orleans were unable to meet their contractual obligations. No payments of any amortization amounts will be required so long as amounts paid to System Energy under the Unit Power Sales Agreement, including other funds available to System Energy, exceed amounts required under the Availability Agreement, which is expected to be the case for the foreseeable future.

NOTE 9. ASSET RETIREMENT OBLIGATIONS (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy)

Accounting standards require companies to record liabilities for all legal obligations associated with the retirement of long-lived assets that result from the normal operation of the assets. For Entergy, substantially all of its asset retirement obligations consist of its liability for decommissioning its nuclear power plants. In addition, an insignificant amount of removal costs associated with non-nuclear power plants is also included in the decommissioning line item on the balance sheets.

These liabilities are recorded at their fair values (which are the present values of the estimated future cash outflows) in the period in which they are incurred, with an accompanying addition to the recorded cost of the long-lived asset. The asset retirement obligation is accreted each year through a charge to expense, to reflect the time value of money for this present value obligation. The accretion will continue through the completion of the asset retirement activity. The amounts added to the carrying amounts of the long-lived assets will be depreciated over the useful lives of the assets. The application of accounting standards related to asset retirement obligations is earnings neutral to the rate-regulated business of the Registrant Subsidiaries.

In accordance with ratemaking treatment and as required by regulatory accounting standards, the depreciation provisions for the Registrant Subsidiaries include a component for removal costs that are not asset retirement obligations under accounting standards. In accordance with regulatory accounting principles, the Registrant Subsidiaries have recorded regulatory assets (liabilities) in the following amounts to reflect their estimates of the difference between estimated incurred removal costs and estimated removal costs recovered in rates:

	December 31,	
	2017	2016
	(In Millions)	
Entergy Arkansas	\$176.9	\$128.5
Entergy Louisiana	(\$32.4)	(\$53.9)

Entergy Mississippi	\$91.6	\$82.0
Entergy New Orleans	\$44.8	\$40.1
Entergy Texas	\$55.2	\$33.5
System Energy	\$67.9	\$69.7

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

The cumulative decommissioning and retirement cost liabilities and expenses recorded in 2017 and 2016 by Entergy were as follows:

	Liabilities as of December 31, 2016 (In Millions)	Accretion	Change in Cash Flow Estimate	Dispositions Spending	Liabilities as of December 31, 2017	
Utility:						
Entergy Arkansas	\$924.4	\$56.8	\$—	\$—	\$981.2	
Entergy Louisiana	1,082.7	57.8	—	—	1,140.5	
Entergy Mississippi	8.7	0.5	—	—	9.2	
Entergy New Orleans	2.9	0.2	—	—	3.1	
Entergy Texas	6.5	0.3	—	—	6.8	
System Energy	854.2	43.4	(35.9)	—	861.7	
Total	2,879.4	159.0	(35.9)	—	3,002.5	
Entergy Wholesale Commodities:						
Big Rock Point	37.9	3.1	—	(2.1)	38.9	
FitzPatrick	714.3	(a) 13.9	—	(0.9)	(727.3) (b)—	
Indian Point 1	207.6	17.7	—	(7.7)	217.6	
Indian Point 2	653.1	55.8	—	(0.2)	708.7	
Indian Point 3	641.1	53.5	—	(0.1)	694.5	
Palisades	500.3	41.3	(68.7)	(2.5)	470.4	
Pilgrim	602.3	52.8	—	(3.7)	651.4	
Vermont Yankee	470.5	34.4	—	(103.4)	401.5	
Other (c)	0.3	—	—	—	0.3	
Total	3,827.4	272.5	(68.7)	(120.6)	(727.3)	3,183.3
Entergy Total	\$6,706.8	\$431.5	(\$104.6)	(\$120.6)	(\$727.3)	\$6,185.8

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

	Liabilities as of December 31, 2015 (In Millions)	Liabilities Incurred	Accretion	Change in Cash Flow Estimate	Spending	Liabilities as of December 31, 2016	
Utility:							
Entergy Arkansas	\$872.3	\$—	\$53.6	\$—	(\$1.5)	\$924.4	
Entergy Louisiana	1,027.9	—	54.8	—	—	1,082.7	
Entergy Mississippi	8.3	—	0.4	—	—	8.7	
Entergy New Orleans	2.7	—	0.2	—	—	2.9	
Entergy Texas	6.1	—	0.4	—	—	6.5	
System Energy	803.4	—	50.8	—	—	854.2	
Total	2,720.7	—	160.2	—	(1.5)	2,879.4	
Entergy Wholesale Commodities:							
Big Rock Point	28.0	—	2.2	10.1	(2.4)	37.9	
FitzPatrick	—	(d)696.2	18.1	—	—	714.3	(a)
Indian Point 1	197.9	—	17.1	(0.3)	(7.1)	207.6	
Indian Point 2	390.1	—	33.0	230.0	—	653.1	
Indian Point 3	—	(d)466.3	12.1	162.7	—	641.1	
Palisades	342.0	—	29.5	128.8	—	500.3	
Pilgrim	551.2	—	48.4	3.2	(0.5)	602.3	
Vermont Yankee	560.0	—	39.3	—	(128.8)	470.5	
Other (c)	0.3	—	—	—	—	0.3	
Total	2,069.5	1,162.5	199.7	534.5	(138.8)	3,827.4	
Entergy Total	\$4,790.2	\$1,162.5	\$359.9	\$534.5	(\$140.3)	\$6,706.8	

The FitzPatrick asset retirement obligation was classified as held for sale within other non-current liabilities on the (a) consolidated balance sheet as of December 31, 2016. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the sale of the FitzPatrick plant to Exelon in March 2017.

(b) See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the sale of the FitzPatrick plant to Exelon in March 2017.

(c) See “Coal Combustion Residuals” below for additional discussion regarding the asset retirement obligations related to coal combustion residuals management.

(d) See “Entergy Wholesale Commodities” in “Nuclear Plant Decommissioning” below for additional discussion regarding the decommissioning agreements with NYPA and the associated asset retirement obligations.

Nuclear Plant Decommissioning

Entergy periodically reviews and updates estimated decommissioning costs. The actual decommissioning costs may vary from the estimates because of the timing of plant decommissioning, regulatory requirements, changes in technology, and increased costs of labor, materials, and equipment. As described below, during 2017 and 2016, Entergy updated decommissioning cost estimates for certain nuclear power plants.

Utility

In the second quarter 2017, System Energy recorded a revision to its estimated decommissioning cost liability for Grand Gulf as a result of a revised decommissioning cost study. The revised estimate resulted in a \$35.9 million

152

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

reduction in its decommissioning cost liability, along with a corresponding reduction in the related asset retirement cost asset that will be depreciated over the remaining life of the unit.

Entergy Wholesale Commodities

In August 2013 the Board approved a plan to close and decommission Vermont Yankee at the end of 2014. Vermont Yankee submitted notification of permanent cessation of operations and permanent removal of fuel from the reactor in January 2015 after final shutdown in December 2014. Vermont Yankee's future certifications to satisfy the NRC's financial assurance requirements will now be based on the site specific cost estimate, including the estimated cost of managing spent fuel, rather than the NRC minimum formula for estimating decommissioning costs. Filings with the NRC for planned shutdown activities will determine whether any other financial assurance may be required and will specifically address funding for spent fuel management, which will be required until the federal government takes possession of the fuel and removes it from the site, per its current obligation.

Entergy expects that amounts available in Vermont Yankee's decommissioning trust fund, including expected earnings, together with borrowings under its credit facility that are expected to be repaid with recoveries from DOE litigation related to spent fuel storage, and the site restoration trust, will be sufficient to cover Vermont Yankee's expected costs of decommissioning, spent fuel management costs, and site restoration. See Note 4 to the financial statements for discussion of the credit facility and Note 16 to the financial statements for discussion of the decommissioning trust fund. In June 2015 the NRC staff issued an exemption from its regulations to allow Vermont Yankee to use its decommissioning trust fund to pay for approximately \$225 million of estimated future spent fuel management costs that will not be paid for using funds from its credit facility. In August 2015, Vermont and two Vermont utilities filed a petition in the U.S. Court of Appeals for the D.C. Circuit challenging the NRC's issuance of that exemption. In February 2016 the court dismissed the petition as premature because Vermont and the utilities had requested the NRC to reconsider a number of issues related to Vermont Yankee's use of the decommissioning trust fund including its use to pay for spent fuel management expenses pursuant to the exemption granted in June 2015. In October 2016 the NRC denied Vermont's and the utilities' request for a hearing and other relief but directed the NRC staff to conduct an assessment of any environmental impacts associated with the exemption. In December 2017 the NRC issued its final environmental assessment, concluding that the exemption did not, and will not, have a significant effect on the environment.

In the fourth quarter 2016, Entergy Wholesale Commodities recorded a revision to its estimated decommissioning cost liability for Palisades as a result of a revised decommissioning cost study. The revised estimate resulted in a \$129 million increase in the decommissioning cost liability, along with a corresponding increase in the related asset retirement cost asset. The increase in the estimated decommissioning cost liability resulted from the change in expectation regarding the timing of decommissioning cash flows due to the decision to cease operations of the plant on October 1, 2018, subject to regulatory approval. The asset retirement cost asset was included in the Palisades carrying value that was written down to fair value in the fourth quarter 2016. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the impairment of the value and planned shutdown of the Palisades plant.

In the third quarter 2017, Entergy Wholesale Commodities recorded a revision to its estimated decommissioning cost liability for Palisades. The revised estimate resulted in a \$68.7 million reduction in its decommissioning cost liability, along with a corresponding reduction in the plant asset. The reduction in its estimated decommissioning cost liability resulted from the change in expectation regarding the timing of decommissioning cash flows due to the decision to continue to operate the plant until May 31, 2022.

For the Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick plants purchased in 2000 from NYPA, NYPA retained the decommissioning trust funds and the decommissioning liabilities. NYPA and Entergy subsidiaries executed decommissioning agreements, which specified their decommissioning obligations. NYPA had the right to require the Entergy subsidiaries to assume each of the decommissioning liabilities provided that it assigned the corresponding decommissioning trust, up to a specified level, to the Entergy subsidiaries. Under the original agreements, if the decommissioning liabilities were retained by NYPA, the Entergy subsidiaries would perform the decommissioning of

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

the plants at a price equal to the lesser of a pre-specified level or the amount in the decommissioning trust funds. At the time of the acquisition of the plants Entergy recorded a contract asset that represented an estimate of the present value of the difference between the stipulated contract amount for decommissioning the plants less the decommissioning costs estimated in independent decommissioning cost studies. The asset was increased by monthly accretion based on the applicable discount rate necessary to ultimately provide for the estimated future value of the decommissioning contract. The monthly accretion was recorded as interest income.

In the third quarter 2015, Entergy Wholesale Commodities recorded a revision to the contract asset for the FitzPatrick plant. Due to a change in expectation regarding the timing of decommissioning cash flows, the result was a write down of the contract asset from \$335 million to \$131 million, for a charge of \$204 million.

In August 2016, Entergy entered into a trust transfer agreement with NYPA to transfer the decommissioning trust funds and decommissioning liabilities for the Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick plants to Entergy. As a result of the agreement with NYPA, in the third quarter 2016 Entergy removed the contract asset from its balance sheet, and recorded receivables for the beneficial interests in the decommissioning trust funds and asset retirement obligations for the decommissioning liabilities. The transaction was contingent upon receiving approval from the NRC, which was received in January 2017. The decommissioning trust funds for the Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick plants were transferred to Entergy by NYPA in January 2017. In March 2017, Entergy sold the FitzPatrick plant to Exelon, and as part of the transaction, the FitzPatrick decommissioning trust fund, along with the decommissioning obligation for that plant, was transferred to Exelon. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the sale of FitzPatrick.

In the fourth quarter 2016, Entergy Wholesale Commodities recorded a revision to its estimated decommissioning cost liabilities for Indian Point 1, Indian Point 2, and Indian Point 3 as a result of revised decommissioning cost studies. The revised estimates resulted in a \$392 million increase in the decommissioning cost liabilities, along with a corresponding increase in the related asset retirement cost assets. The increase in the estimated decommissioning cost liabilities resulted from the change in expectation regarding the timing of decommissioning cash flows due to the decision to cease operations of the Indian Point 2 plant no later than April 2020 and the Indian Point 3 plant no later than April 2021. The asset retirement cost assets were included in the carrying value that was written down to fair value in the fourth quarter 2016. See Note 14 to the financial statements for discussion of the impairment of the value and planned shutdown of Indian Point Energy Center.

As the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear plants individually approach and begin decommissioning, the Entergy Wholesale Commodities plant owners will submit filings with the NRC for planned shutdown activities. These filings with the NRC will determine whether any other financial assurance may be required. The plants' owners are required to provide the NRC with a biennial report (annually for units that have shut down or will shut down within five years), based on values as of December 31, addressing the owners' ability to meet the NRC minimum funding levels. Depending on the value of the trust funds, the Entergy Wholesale Commodities plant owners may be required to take steps, such as providing financial guarantees through letters of credit or parent company guarantees or making additional contributions to the trusts, which could be significant, to ensure that the trusts are adequately funded and that NRC minimum funding requirements are met.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Entergy maintains decommissioning trust funds that are committed to meeting its obligations for the costs of decommissioning the nuclear power plants. The fair values of the decommissioning trust funds and the related asset retirement obligation regulatory assets (liabilities) of Entergy as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 are as follows:

	2017		2016	
	Decommissioning Trust Fair Values (In Millions)	Regulatory Asset (Liability)	Decommissioning Trust Fair Values (In Millions)	Regulatory Asset (Liability)
Utility:				
ANO 1 and ANO 2	\$944.9	\$337.9	\$834.7	\$316.3
River Bend	\$818.2	(\$30.6)	\$712.8	(\$28.4)
Waterford 3	\$493.9	\$188.9	\$427.9	\$172.8
Grand Gulf	\$905.7	\$169.1	\$780.5	\$142.5
Entergy Wholesale Commodities	\$4,049.3	\$—	\$2,968.0	\$—

As a result of the agreement with NYPA discussed above, in the third quarter 2016, Entergy removed the contract asset from its balance sheet, and recorded receivables of \$1.5 billion for the beneficial interests in the decommissioning trust funds for Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick. At December 31, 2016, the fair values of the decommissioning trust funds held by NYPA were \$719 million for the Indian Point 3 plant and \$785 million for the FitzPatrick plant. See Note 16 to the financial statements for further discussion of the transfer of the decommissioning trust funds held by NYPA to Entergy.

Coal Combustion Residuals

In June 2010 the EPA issued a proposed rule on coal combustion residuals (CCRs) that contained two primary regulatory options: (1) regulating CCRs destined for disposal in landfills or received (including stored) in surface impoundments as so-called “special wastes” under the hazardous waste program of RCRA Subtitle C; or (2) regulating CCRs destined for disposal in landfills or surface impoundments as non-hazardous wastes under Subtitle D of RCRA. Under both options, CCRs that are beneficially reused in certain processes would remain excluded from hazardous waste regulation. In April 2015 the EPA published the final CCR rule with the material being regulated under the second scenario presented above - as non-hazardous wastes regulated under RCRA Subtitle D. The final regulations create new compliance requirements including modified storage, new notification and reporting practices, product disposal considerations, and CCR unit closure criteria. Entergy believes that on-site disposal options will be available at its facilities, to the extent needed for CCR that cannot be transferred for beneficial reuse. In December 2016, the Water Infrastructure Improvements for the Nation Act (WIIN Act) was signed into law, which authorizes states to regulate coal ash rather than leaving primary enforcement to citizen suit actions. States may submit to the EPA proposals for permit programs. In September 2017 the EPA agreed to reconsider certain provisions of the CCR rule in light of the WIIN Act. The EPA has not yet initiated a new round of rulemaking and has not extended the existing mid-October 2017 groundwater monitoring deadline. Entergy met the existing monitoring deadline, is monitoring state agency actions, and will participate in the regulatory development process.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

NOTE 10. LEASES (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy)

General

As of December 31, 2017, Entergy had capital leases and non-cancelable operating leases for equipment, buildings, vehicles, and fuel storage facilities with minimum lease payments as follows (excluding power purchase agreement operating leases, nuclear fuel leases, and the Grand Gulf sale and leaseback transaction, all of which are discussed elsewhere):

Year	Operating Capital	
	Leases	Leases
	(In Thousands)	
2018	\$80,368	\$3,018
2019	82,516	2,887
2020	67,385	2,887
2021	58,507	2,887
2022	43,760	2,887
Years thereafter	96,550	19,004
Minimum lease payments	429,086	33,570
Less: Amount representing interest	—	10,051
Present value of net minimum lease payments	\$429,086	\$23,519

Total rental expenses for all leases (excluding power purchase agreement operating leases, nuclear fuel leases, and the Grand Gulf and Waterford 3 sale and leaseback transactions) amounted to \$53.1 million in 2017, \$44.4 million in 2016, and \$63.9 million in 2015.

As of December 31, 2017 the Registrant Subsidiaries had non-cancelable operating leases for equipment, buildings, vehicles, and fuel storage facilities with minimum lease payments as follows (excluding power purchase agreement operating leases, nuclear fuel leases, and the Grand Gulf lease obligation, all of which are discussed elsewhere):

Operating Leases

Year	Entergy				
	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	New Orleans	Entergy Texas
	(In Thousands)				
2018	\$17,009	\$21,814	\$11,771	\$1,646	\$3,469
2019	17,665	22,875	10,611	1,579	2,893
2020	11,483	17,790	8,969	1,382	1,934
2021	9,363	13,762	7,059	1,033	1,299
2022	6,834	10,067	5,007	662	862
Years thereafter	23,598	19,443	5,817	1,797	2,173
Minimum lease payments	\$85,952	\$105,751	\$49,234	\$8,099	\$12,630

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Rental Expenses

Year	Entergy					
	Arkansas	Louisiana	Mississippi	New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Millions)					
2017	\$7.5	\$23.0	\$5.6	\$2.5	\$3.4	\$2.2
2016	\$8.0	\$17.8	\$4.0	\$0.9	\$2.8	\$1.6
2015	\$13.6	\$21.8	\$5.4	\$1.6	\$4.0	\$2.9

In addition to the above rental expense, railcar operating lease payments and oil tank facilities lease payments are recorded in fuel expense in accordance with regulatory treatment. Railcar operating lease payments were \$4.0 million in 2017, \$3.4 million in 2016, and \$4.7 million in 2015 for Entergy Arkansas and \$0.3 million in 2017, \$0.3 million in 2016, and \$1.1 million in 2015 for Entergy Louisiana. Oil tank facilities lease payments for Entergy Mississippi were \$1.6 million in 2017, \$1.6 million in 2016, and \$1.6 million in 2015.

Power Purchase Agreements

As of December 31, 2017, Entergy Texas had a power purchase agreement that is accounted for as an operating lease under the accounting standards. The lease payments are recovered in fuel expense in accordance with regulatory treatment. The minimum lease payments under the power purchase agreement are as follows:

Year	Entergy	
	Texas (a)	Entergy
	(In Thousands)	
2018	\$30,458	\$30,458
2019	31,159	31,159
2020	31,876	31,876
2021	32,609	32,609
2022	10,180	10,180
Years thereafter	—	—
Minimum lease payments	\$136,282	\$136,282

(a) Amounts reflect 100% of minimum payments. Under a separate contract, which expires May 31, 2022, Entergy Louisiana purchases 50% of the capacity and energy from the power purchase agreement from Entergy Texas.

Total capacity expense under the power purchase agreement accounted for as an operating lease at Entergy Texas was \$34.1 million in 2017, \$26.1 million in 2016, and \$29.9 million in 2015.

Sales and Leaseback Transactions

Waterford 3 Lease Obligation

In 1989, in three separate but substantially identical transactions, Entergy Louisiana sold and leased back undivided interests in Waterford 3 for the aggregate sum of \$353.6 million. The leases were scheduled to expire in July 2017. Entergy Louisiana was required to report the sale-leaseback as a financing transaction in its financial statements.

In December 2015, Entergy Louisiana agreed to purchase the undivided interests in Waterford 3 that were previously being leased. The purchase was accomplished in a two-step transaction in which Entergy Louisiana first

157

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

acquired the equity participant's beneficial interest in the leased assets, followed by a termination of the leases and transfer of the leased assets to Entergy Louisiana when the outstanding lessor debt is paid.

In March 2016, Entergy Louisiana completed the first step in the two-step transaction by acquiring the equity participant's beneficial interest in the leased assets. Entergy Louisiana paid \$60 million in cash and \$52 million through the issuance of a non-interest bearing collateral trust mortgage note, payable in installments through July 2017. Entergy Louisiana continued to make payments on the lessor debt that remained outstanding and which matured in January 2017. The combination of payments on the \$52 million collateral trust mortgage note issued and the debt service on the lessor debt was equal in timing and amount to the remaining lease payments due from the closing of the transaction through the end of the lease term in July 2017.

Throughout the term of the lease, Entergy Louisiana had accrued a liability for the amount it expected to pay to retain the use of the undivided interests in Waterford 3 at the end of the lease term. Since the sale-leaseback transaction was accounted for as a financing transaction, the accrual of this liability was accounted for as additional interest expense. As of December 2015, the balance of this liability was \$62.7 million. Upon entering into the agreement to purchase the equity participant's beneficial interest in the undivided interests, Entergy Louisiana reduced the balance of the liability to \$60 million, and recorded the \$2.7 million difference as a credit to interest expense. The \$60 million remaining liability was eliminated upon payment of the cash portion of the purchase price in 2016.

As of December 31, 2016, Entergy Louisiana, in connection with the Waterford 3 lease obligation, had a future minimum lease payment (reflecting an interest rate of 8.09%) of \$57.5 million, including \$2.3 million in interest, due January 2017 that was recorded as long-term debt.

In February 2017 the leases were terminated and the leased assets were conveyed to Entergy Louisiana.

Grand Gulf Lease Obligations

In 1988, in two separate but substantially identical transactions, System Energy sold and leased back undivided ownership interests in Grand Gulf for the aggregate sum of \$500 million. The initial term of the leases expired in July 2015. System Energy renewed the leases for fair market value with renewal terms expiring in July 2036. At the end of the new lease renewal terms, System Energy has the option to repurchase the leased interests in Grand Gulf or renew the leases at fair market value. In the event that System Energy does not renew or purchase the interests, System Energy would surrender such interests and their associated entitlement of Grand Gulf's capacity and energy.

System Energy is required to report the sale-leaseback as a financing transaction in its financial statements. For financial reporting purposes, System Energy expenses the interest portion of the lease obligation and the plant depreciation. However, operating revenues include the recovery of the lease payments because the transactions are accounted for as a sale and leaseback for ratemaking purposes. Consistent with a recommendation contained in a FERC audit report, System Energy initially recorded as a net regulatory asset the difference between the recovery of the lease payments and the amounts expensed for interest and depreciation and continues to record this difference as a regulatory asset or liability on an ongoing basis, resulting in a zero net balance for the regulatory asset at the end of the lease term. The amount was a net regulatory liability of \$55.6 million as of December 31, 2017 and 2016.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

As of December 31, 2017, System Energy, in connection with the Grand Gulf sale and leaseback transactions, had future minimum lease payments (reflecting an implicit rate of 5.13%) that are recorded as long-term debt, as follows:

	Amount (In Thousands)
2018	\$17,188
2019	17,188
2020	17,188
2021	17,188
2022	17,188
Years thereafter	240,625
Total	326,565
Less: Amount representing interest	292,209
Present value of net minimum lease payments	\$34,356

NOTE 11. RETIREMENT, OTHER POSTRETIREMENT BENEFITS, AND DEFINED CONTRIBUTION PLANS (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy)

Qualified Pension Plans

Entergy has eight qualified pension plans covering substantially all employees. The Entergy Corporation Retirement Plan for Non-Bargaining Employees (Non-Bargaining Plan I), the Entergy Corporation Retirement Plan for Bargaining Employees (Bargaining Plan I), the Entergy Corporation Retirement Plan II for Non-Bargaining Employees (Non-Bargaining Plan II), the Entergy Corporation Retirement Plan II for Bargaining Employees, the Entergy Corporation Retirement Plan III, and the Entergy Corporation Retirement Plan IV for Bargaining Employees are non-contributory final average pay plans and provide pension benefits that are based on employees' credited service and compensation during employment. Effective as of the close of business on December 31, 2016, the Entergy Corporation Retirement Plan IV for Non-Bargaining Employees (Non-Bargaining Plan IV) was merged with and into Non-Bargaining Plan II. At the close of business on December 31, 2016, the liabilities for the accrued benefits and the assets attributable to such liabilities of all participants in Non-Bargaining Plan IV were assumed by and transferred to Non-Bargaining Plan II. There was no loss of vesting or benefit options or reduction of accrued benefits to affected participants as a result of this plan merger. Non-bargaining employees whose most recent date of hire is after June 30, 2014 participate in the Entergy Corporation Cash Balance Plan for Non-Bargaining Employees (Non-Bargaining Cash Balance Plan). Certain bargaining employees hired or rehired after June 30, 2014, or such later date provided for in their applicable collective bargaining agreements, participate in the Entergy Corporation Cash Balance Plan for Bargaining Employees (Bargaining Cash Balance Plan). The Registrant Subsidiaries participate in these four plans: Non-Bargaining Plan I, Bargaining Plan I, Non-Bargaining Cash Balance Plan, and Bargaining Cash Balance Plan.

The assets of the six final average pay qualified pension plans are held in a master trust established by Entergy, and the assets of the two cash balance pension plans are held in a second master trust established by Entergy. Each pension plan has an undivided beneficial interest in each of the investment accounts in its respective master trust that is maintained by a trustee. Use of the master trusts permits the commingling of the trust assets of the pension plans of

Entergy Corporation and its Registrant Subsidiaries for investment and administrative purposes. Although assets in the master trusts are commingled, the trustee maintains supporting records for the purpose of allocating the trust level equity in net earnings (loss) and the administrative expenses of the investment accounts in each trust to the various participating pension plans in that particular trust. The fair value of the trusts' assets is determined by the trustee and certain investment managers. For each trust, the trustee calculates a daily earnings factor, including realized and

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

unrealized gains or losses, collected and accrued income, and administrative expenses, and allocates earnings to each plan in the master trusts on a pro rata basis.

Within each pension plan, the record of each Registrant Subsidiary's beneficial interest in the plan assets is maintained by the plan's actuary and is updated quarterly. Assets for each Registrant Subsidiary are increased for investment net income and contributions, and are decreased for benefit payments. A plan's investment net income/loss (i.e. interest and dividends, realized and unrealized gains and losses and expenses) is allocated to the Registrant Subsidiaries participating in that plan based on the value of assets for each Registrant Subsidiary at the beginning of the quarter adjusted for contributions and benefit payments made during the quarter.

Entergy Corporation and its subsidiaries fund pension plans in an amount not less than the minimum required contribution under the Employee Retirement Income Security Act of 1974, as amended, and the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended. The assets of the plans include common and preferred stocks, fixed-income securities, interest in a money market fund, and insurance contracts. The Registrant Subsidiaries' pension costs are recovered from customers as a component of cost of service in each of their respective jurisdictions.

Components of Qualified Net Pension Cost and Other Amounts Recognized as a Regulatory Asset and/or Accumulated Other Comprehensive Income (AOCI)

Entergy Corporation and its subsidiaries' total 2017, 2016, and 2015 qualified pension costs and amounts recognized as a regulatory asset and/or other comprehensive income, including amounts capitalized, included the following components:

	2017	2016	2015
	(In Thousands)		
Net periodic pension cost:			
Service cost - benefits earned during the period	\$133,641	\$143,244	\$175,046
Interest cost on projected benefit obligation	260,824	261,613	302,777
Expected return on assets	(408,225)	(389,465)	(394,618)
Amortization of prior service cost	261	1,079	1,561
Recognized net loss	227,720	195,298	235,922
Curtailment loss	—	3,084	374
Special termination benefit	—	—	76
Net periodic pension costs	\$214,221	\$214,853	\$321,138
Other changes in plan assets and benefit obligations recognized as a regulatory asset and/or AOCI (before tax)			
Arising this period:			
Net loss	\$368,067	\$203,229	\$50,762
Amounts reclassified from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic pension cost in the current year:			
Amortization of prior service cost	(261)	(1,079)	(1,561)
Acceleration of prior service cost to curtailment	—	(1,045)	(374)
Amortization of net loss	(227,720)	(195,298)	(235,922)
Total	\$140,086	\$5,807	(\$187,095)
Total recognized as net periodic pension cost, regulatory asset, and/or AOCI (before tax)	\$354,307	\$220,660	\$134,043

Edgar Filing: ENTERGY CORP /DE/ - Form 10-K

Estimated amortization amounts from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic cost in the following year:

Prior service cost	\$398	\$261	\$1,079
Net loss	\$274,104	\$227,720	\$195,321

160

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

The Registrant Subsidiaries' total 2017, 2016, and 2015 qualified pension costs and amounts recognized as a regulatory asset and/or other comprehensive income, including amounts capitalized, for their employees included the following components:

2017	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Net periodic pension cost:						
Service cost - benefits earned during the period	\$20,358	\$27,698	\$5,890	\$2,500	\$5,455	\$6,145
Interest cost on projected benefit obligation	51,776	59,235	14,927	7,163	13,569	12,364
Expected return on assets	(81,707)	(92,067)	(24,526)	(11,199)	(24,722)	(18,650)
Recognized net loss	46,560	49,417	12,213	6,632	9,241	11,857
Net pension cost	\$36,987	\$44,283	\$8,504	\$5,096	\$3,543	\$11,716
Other changes in plan assets and benefit obligations recognized as a regulatory asset and/or AOCI (before tax)						
Arising this period:						
Net loss	\$51,569	\$57,510	\$14,681	\$8,601	\$1,109	\$27,733
Amounts reclassified from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic pension cost in the current year:						
Amortization of net loss	(46,560)	(49,417)	(12,213)	(6,632)	(9,241)	(11,857)
Total	\$5,009	\$8,093	\$2,468	\$1,969	(\$8,132)	\$15,876
Total recognized as net periodic pension (income)/cost, regulatory asset, and/or AOCI (before tax)	\$41,996	\$52,376	\$10,972	\$7,065	(\$4,589)	\$27,592
Estimated amortization amounts from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic cost in the following year						
Net loss	\$53,650	\$57,800	\$14,438	\$7,816	\$10,503	\$14,859

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

2016	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Net periodic pension cost:						
Service cost - benefits earned during the period	\$20,724	\$28,194	\$6,250	\$2,625	\$5,664	\$6,263
Interest cost on projected benefit obligation	52,219	59,478	15,245	7,256	14,228	11,966
Expected return on assets	(79,087)	(88,383)	(23,923)	(10,748)	(24,248)	(17,836)
Recognized net loss	43,745	47,783	11,938	6,460	9,358	10,415
Net pension cost	\$37,601	\$47,072	\$9,510	\$5,593	\$5,002	\$10,808
Other changes in plan assets and benefit obligations recognized as a regulatory asset and/or AOCI (before tax)						
Arising this period:						
Net loss	\$60,968	\$46,742	\$10,942	\$5,463	\$3,816	\$20,805
Amounts reclassified from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic pension cost in the current year:						
Amortization of net loss	(43,745)	(47,783)	(11,938)	(6,460)	(9,358)	(10,415)
Total	\$17,223	(\$1,041)	(\$996)	(\$997)	(\$5,542)	\$10,390
Total recognized as net periodic pension (income)/ cost, regulatory asset, and/or AOCI (before tax)	\$54,824	\$46,031	\$8,514	\$4,596	(\$540)	\$21,198
Estimated amortization amounts from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic cost in the following year						
Net loss	\$46,560	\$49,417	\$12,213	\$6,632	\$9,241	\$11,857

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

2015	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Net periodic pension cost:						
Service cost - benefits earned during the period	\$26,646	\$34,396	\$7,929	\$3,395	\$6,582	\$7,827
Interest cost on projected benefit obligation	61,885	69,465	18,007	8,432	17,414	13,970
Expected return on assets	(80,102)	(90,803)	(24,420)	(10,899)	(24,887)	(18,271)
Recognized net loss	54,254	59,802	14,896	8,053	12,950	13,055
Net pension cost	\$62,683	\$72,860	\$16,412	\$8,981	\$12,059	\$16,581
Other changes in plan assets and benefit obligations recognized as a regulatory asset and/or AOCI (before tax) Arising this period:						
Net (gain)/loss	\$16,687	\$16,618	\$6,329	\$1,853	(\$4,488)	\$101
Amounts reclassified from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic pension cost in the current year:						
Amortization of net loss	(54,254)	(59,802)	(14,896)	(8,053)	(12,950)	(13,055)
Total	(\$37,567)	(\$43,184)	(\$8,567)	(\$6,200)	(\$17,438)	(\$12,954)
Total recognized as net periodic pension (income)/cost, regulatory asset, and/or AOCI (before tax)	\$25,116	\$29,676	\$7,845	\$2,781	(\$5,379)	\$3,627
Estimated amortization amounts from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic cost in the following year						
Net loss	\$43,747	\$47,809	\$11,938	\$6,460	\$9,358	\$10,414

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Qualified Pension Obligations, Plan Assets, Funded Status, Amounts Recognized in the Balance Sheet

Qualified pension obligations, plan assets, funded status, amounts recognized in the Consolidated Balance Sheets for Entergy Corporation and its Subsidiaries as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 are as follows:

	2017	2016
	(In Thousands)	
Change in Projected Benefit Obligation (PBO)		
Balance at January 1	\$7,142,567	\$6,848,238
Service cost	133,641	143,244
Interest cost	260,824	261,613
Curtailment	—	2,039
Actuarial loss	767,849	209,360
Employee contributions	40	23
Benefits paid	(317,834)	(321,950)
Balance at December 31	\$7,987,087	\$7,142,567
Change in Plan Assets		
Fair value of assets at January 1	\$5,171,202	\$4,707,433
Actual return on plan assets	808,007	395,596
Employer contributions	409,901	390,100
Employee contributions	40	23
Benefits paid	(317,834)	(321,950)
Fair value of assets at December 31	\$6,071,316	\$5,171,202
Funded status	(\$1,915,771)	(\$1,971,365)
Amount recognized in the balance sheet		
Non-current liabilities	(\$1,915,771)	(\$1,971,365)
Amount recognized as a regulatory asset		
Net loss	\$2,418,206	\$2,326,349
Amount recognized as AOCI (before tax)		
Prior service cost	\$398	\$659
Net loss	667,766	619,276
	\$668,164	\$619,935

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Qualified pension obligations, plan assets, funded status, amounts recognized in the Balance Sheets for the Registrant Subsidiaries as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 are as follows:

2017	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Change in Projected Benefit Obligation (PBO)						
Balance at January 1	\$1,454,310	\$1,624,233	\$419,201	\$197,464	\$386,366	\$335,381
Service cost	20,358	27,698	5,890	2,500	5,455	6,145
Interest cost	51,776	59,235	14,927	7,163	13,569	12,364
Actuarial loss	131,729	147,704	38,726	19,507	25,339	45,471
Benefits paid	(77,417)	(73,170)	(21,195)	(8,738)	(20,009)	(15,312)
Balance at December 31	\$1,580,756	\$1,785,700	\$457,549	\$217,896	\$410,720	\$384,049
Change in Plan Assets						
Fair value of assets at January 1	\$1,041,592	\$1,169,147	\$314,349	\$142,488	\$317,576	\$235,144
Actual return on plan assets	161,868	182,261	48,572	22,104	48,952	36,387
Employer contributions	79,625	87,503	19,116	9,893	17,004	18,213
Benefits paid	(77,417)	(73,170)	(21,195)	(8,738)	(20,009)	(15,312)
Fair value of assets at December 31	\$1,205,668	\$1,365,741	\$360,842	\$165,747	\$363,523	\$274,432
Funded status	(\$375,088)	(\$419,959)	(\$96,707)	(\$52,149)	(\$47,197)	(\$109,617)
Amounts recognized in the balance sheet (funded status)						
Non-current liabilities	(\$375,088)	(\$419,959)	(\$96,707)	(\$52,149)	(\$47,197)	(\$109,617)
Amounts recognized as regulatory asset						
Net loss	\$706,783	\$701,324	\$191,877	\$96,913	\$145,412	\$185,774
Amounts recognized as AOCI (before tax)						
Net loss	\$—	\$44,765	\$—	\$—	\$—	\$—

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

2016	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
(In Thousands)						
Change in Projected Benefit Obligation (PBO)						
Balance at January 1	\$1,400,511	\$1,564,710	\$408,604	\$191,064	\$383,627	\$311,542
Service cost	20,724	28,194	6,250	2,625	5,664	6,263
Interest cost	52,219	59,478	15,245	7,256	14,228	11,966
Actuarial loss	62,187	48,357	11,343	5,573	4,274	20,661
Benefits paid	(81,331)	(76,506)	(22,241)	(9,054)	(21,427)	(15,051)
Balance at December 31	\$1,454,310	\$1,624,233	\$419,201	\$197,464	\$386,366	\$335,381
Change in Plan Assets						
Fair value of assets at January 1	\$959,618	\$1,071,234	\$292,297	\$129,975	\$298,378	\$212,006
Actual return on plan assets	80,306	89,998	24,325	10,858	24,705	17,692
Employer contributions	82,999	84,421	19,968	10,709	15,920	20,497
Benefits paid	(81,331)	(76,506)	(22,241)	(9,054)	(21,427)	(15,051)
Fair value of assets at December 31	\$1,041,592	\$1,169,147	\$314,349	\$142,488	\$317,576	\$235,144
Funded status	(\$412,718)	(\$455,086)	(\$104,852)	(\$54,976)	(\$68,790)	(\$100,237)
Amounts recognized in the balance sheet (funded status)						
Non-current liabilities	(\$412,718)	(\$455,086)	(\$104,852)	(\$54,976)	(\$68,790)	(\$100,237)
Amounts recognized as regulatory asset						
Net loss	\$701,774	\$686,337	\$189,409	\$94,944	\$153,544	\$169,897
Amounts recognized as AOCI (before tax)						
Net loss	\$—	\$51,660	\$—	\$—	\$—	\$—

Accumulated Pension Benefit Obligation

The accumulated benefit obligation for Entergy's qualified pension plans was \$7.4 billion and \$6.7 billion at December 31, 2017 and 2016, respectively.

The qualified pension accumulated benefit obligation for each of the Registrant Subsidiaries for their employees as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 was as follows:

	December 31,	
	2017	2016
	(In Thousands)	
Entergy Arkansas	\$1,492,876	\$1,379,265
Entergy Louisiana	\$1,652,939	\$1,513,884
Entergy Mississippi	\$430,268	\$396,081
Entergy New Orleans	\$205,316	\$186,247
Entergy Texas	\$387,083	\$365,251
System Energy	\$359,258	\$315,131

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Other Postretirement Benefits

Entergy also currently offers retiree medical, dental, vision, and life insurance benefits (other postretirement benefits) for eligible retired employees. Employees who commenced employment before July 1, 2014 and who satisfy certain eligibility requirements (including retiring from Entergy after a certain age and/or years of service with Entergy and immediately commencing their Entergy pension benefit), may become eligible for other postretirement benefits.

Entergy uses a December 31 measurement date for its postretirement benefit plans.

Effective January 1, 1993, Entergy adopted an accounting standard requiring a change from a cash method to an accrual method of accounting for postretirement benefits other than pensions. Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, and Entergy Texas have received regulatory approval to recover accrued other postretirement benefit costs through rates. The LPSC ordered Entergy Louisiana to continue the use of the pay-as-you-go method for ratemaking purposes for postretirement benefits other than pensions. However, the LPSC retains the flexibility to examine individual companies' accounting for other postretirement benefits to determine if special exceptions to this order are warranted. Pursuant to regulatory directives, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy contribute the other postretirement benefit costs collected in rates into external trusts. System Energy is funding, on behalf of Entergy Operations, other postretirement benefits associated with Grand Gulf.

Trust assets contributed by participating Registrant Subsidiaries are in master trusts, established by Entergy Corporation and maintained by a trustee. Each participating Registrant Subsidiary holds a beneficial interest in the trusts' assets. The assets in the master trusts are commingled for investment and administrative purposes. Although assets are commingled, supporting records are maintained for the purpose of allocating the beneficial interest in net earnings/(losses) and the administrative expenses of the investment accounts to the various participating plans and participating Registrant Subsidiaries. Beneficial interest in an investment account's net income/(loss) is comprised of interest and dividends, realized and unrealized gains and losses, and expenses. Beneficial interest from these investments is allocated to the plans and participating Registrant Subsidiary based on their portion of net assets in the pooled accounts.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Components of Net Other Postretirement Benefit Cost and Other Amounts Recognized as a Regulatory Asset and/or AOCI

Entergy Corporation's and its subsidiaries' total 2017, 2016, and 2015 other postretirement benefit costs, including amounts capitalized and amounts recognized as a regulatory asset and/or other comprehensive income, included the following components:

	2017	2016	2015
	(In Thousands)		
Other postretirement costs:			
Service cost - benefits earned during the period	\$26,915	\$32,291	\$45,305
Interest cost on accumulated postretirement benefit obligation (APBO)	55,838	56,331	71,934
Expected return on assets	(37,630)	(41,820)	(45,375)
Amortization of prior service credit	(41,425)	(45,490)	(37,280)
Recognized net loss	21,905	18,214	31,573
Net other postretirement benefit cost	\$25,603	\$19,526	\$66,157
Other changes in plan assets and benefit obligations recognized as a regulatory asset and /or AOCI (before tax)			
Arising this period:			
Prior service credit for period	(\$2,564)	(\$20,353)	(\$48,192)
Net (gain)/loss	(66,922)	49,805	(154,339)
Amounts reclassified from regulatory asset and /or AOCI to net periodic benefit cost in the current year:			
Amortization of prior service credit	41,425	45,490	37,280
Amortization of net loss	(21,905)	(18,214)	(31,573)
Total	(\$49,966)	\$56,728	(\$196,824)
Total recognized as net periodic benefit income/(cost), regulatory asset, and/or AOCI (before tax)	(\$24,363)	\$76,254	(\$130,667)
Estimated amortization amounts from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic benefit cost in the following year			
Prior service credit	(\$37,002)	(\$41,425)	(\$45,485)
Net loss	\$13,729	\$21,905	\$18,214

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Total 2017, 2016, and 2015 other postretirement benefit costs of the Registrant Subsidiaries, including amounts capitalized and deferred, for their employees included the following components:

2017	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
Other postretirement costs:						
Service cost - benefits earned during the period	\$3,451	\$6,373	\$1,160	\$567	\$1,488	\$1,278
Interest cost on APBO	9,020	12,101	2,759	1,874	4,494	2,236
Expected return on assets	(15,836)	—	(4,801)	(4,635)	(8,720)	(2,869)
Amortization of prior service credit	(5,110)	(7,735)	(1,823)	(745)	(2,316)	(1,513)
Recognized net loss	4,460	1,859	1,675	418	3,303	1,560
Net other postretirement benefit (income)/cost	(\$4,015)	\$12,598	(\$1,030)	(\$2,521)	(\$1,751)	\$692
Other changes in plan assets and benefit obligations recognized as a regulatory asset and/or AOCI (before tax)						
Arising this period:						
Net (gain)/loss	(29,534)	(1,256)	506	(7,342)	(22,255)	(5,459)
Amounts reclassified from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic pension cost in the current year:						
Amortization of prior service credit	5,110	7,735	1,823	745	2,316	1,513
Amortization of net loss	(4,460)	(1,859)	(1,675)	(418)	(3,303)	(1,560)
Total	(\$28,884)	\$4,620	\$654	(\$7,015)	(\$23,242)	(\$5,506)
Total recognized as net periodic other postretirement income/(cost), regulatory asset, and/or AOCI (before tax)	(\$32,899)	\$17,218	(\$376)	(\$9,536)	(\$24,993)	(\$4,814)
Estimated amortization amounts from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic cost in the following year						
Prior service credit	(\$5,110)	(\$7,735)	(\$1,823)	(\$745)	(\$2,316)	(\$1,513)
Net loss	\$1,154	\$1,550	\$1,508	\$137	\$823	\$932

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

2016	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Other postretirement costs:						
Service cost - benefits earned during the period	\$3,913	\$7,476	\$1,543	\$622	\$1,590	\$1,337
Interest cost on APBO	9,297	13,041	2,835	1,791	4,154	2,117
Expected return on assets	(17,855)	—	(5,517)	(4,617)	(9,575)	(3,257)
Amortization of prior service credit	(5,472)	(7,787)	(934)	(745)	(2,722)	(1,570)
Recognized net loss	4,256	2,926	893	146	2,148	1,149
Net other postretirement benefit (income)/cost	(\$5,861)	\$15,656	(\$1,180)	(\$2,803)	(\$4,405)	(\$224)
Other changes in plan assets and benefit obligations recognized as a regulatory asset and/or AOCI (before tax)						
Arising this period:						
Prior service credit for the period	(\$1,007)	(\$4,647)	(\$6,219)	\$—	\$—	\$—
Net (gain)/loss	3,331	(13,117)	8,715	5,717	13,378	4,997
Amounts reclassified from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic pension cost in the current year:						
Amortization of prior service credit	5,472	7,787	934	745	2,722	1,570
Amortization of net loss	(4,256)	(2,926)	(893)	(146)	(2,148)	(1,149)
Total	\$3,540	(\$12,903)	\$2,537	\$6,316	\$13,952	\$5,418
Total recognized as net periodic other postretirement income/(cost), regulatory asset, and/or AOCI (before tax)	(\$2,321)	\$2,753	\$1,357	\$3,513	\$9,547	\$5,194
Estimated amortization amounts from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic cost in the following year						
Prior service credit	(\$5,110)	(\$7,739)	(\$1,824)	(\$745)	(\$2,316)	(\$1,513)
Net loss	\$4,460	\$1,859	\$1,675	\$418	\$3,303	\$1,560

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

2015	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Other postretirement costs:						
Service cost - benefits earned during the period	\$6,957	\$9,893	\$2,028	\$818	\$2,000	\$1,881
Interest cost on APBO	12,518	16,311	3,436	2,608	5,366	2,511
Expected return on assets	(19,190)	—	(6,166)	(4,804)	(10,351)	(3,644)
Amortization of prior service credit	(2,441)	(7,467)	(916)	(709)	(2,723)	(1,465)
Recognized net loss	5,356	7,118	860	470	2,740	1,198
Net other postretirement benefit (income)/cost	\$3,200	\$25,855	(\$758)	(\$1,617)	(\$2,968)	\$481
Other changes in plan assets and benefit obligations recognized as a regulatory asset and/or AOCI (before tax)						
Arising this period:						
Prior service credit for the period	(\$18,035)	(\$1,361)	\$—	\$—	\$—	(\$644)
Net (gain)/loss	(11,978)	(47,043)	774	(5,810)	(4,907)	305
Amounts reclassified from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic pension cost in the current year:						
Amortization of prior service credit	2,441	7,467	916	709	2,723	1,465
Amortization of net loss	(5,356)	(7,118)	(860)	(470)	(2,740)	(1,198)
Total	(\$32,928)	(\$48,055)	\$830	(\$5,571)	(\$4,924)	(\$72)
Total recognized as net periodic other postretirement income/(cost), regulatory asset, and/or AOCI (before tax)	(\$29,728)	(\$22,200)	\$72	(\$7,188)	(\$7,892)	\$409
Estimated amortization amounts from regulatory asset and/or AOCI to net periodic cost in the following year						
Prior service credit	(\$5,472)	(\$7,783)	(\$933)	(\$745)	(\$2,722)	(\$1,570)
Net loss	\$4,256	\$2,926	\$893	\$146	\$2,148	\$1,149

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Other Postretirement Benefit Obligations, Plan Assets, Funded Status, and Amounts Not Yet Recognized and Recognized in the Balance Sheet

Other postretirement benefit obligations, plan assets, funded status, and amounts not yet recognized and recognized in the Consolidated Balance Sheets of Entergy Corporation and its Subsidiaries as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 are as follows:

	2017	2016
	(In Thousands)	
Change in APBO		
Balance at January 1	\$1,568,963	\$1,530,829
Service cost	26,915	32,291
Interest cost	55,838	56,331
Plan amendments	(2,564)	(20,353)
Plan participant contributions	35,080	27,686
Actuarial (gain)/loss	(23,409)	46,201
Benefits paid	(97,829)	(104,477)
Medicare Part D subsidy received	493	455
Balance at December 31	\$1,563,487	\$1,568,963
Change in Plan Assets		
Fair value of assets at January 1	\$596,660	\$579,069
Actual return on plan assets	81,143	38,216
Employer contributions	44,273	56,166
Plan participant contributions	35,080	27,686
Benefits paid	(97,829)	(104,477)
Fair value of assets at December 31	\$659,327	\$596,660
Funded status	(\$904,160)	(\$972,303)
Amounts recognized in the balance sheet		
Current liabilities	(\$45,237)	(\$45,255)
Non-current liabilities	(858,923)	(927,048)
Total funded status	(\$904,160)	(\$972,303)
Amounts recognized as a regulatory asset		
Prior service credit	(\$40,461)	(\$54,896)
Net loss	144,966	222,540
	\$104,505	\$167,644
Amounts recognized as AOCI (before tax)		
Prior service credit	(\$65,047)	(\$89,474)
Net loss	161,322	172,575
	\$96,275	\$83,101

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Other postretirement benefit obligations, plan assets, funded status, and amounts not yet recognized and recognized in the Balance Sheets of the Registrant Subsidiaries as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 are as follows:

2017	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Change in APBO						
Balance at January 1	\$258,787	\$342,500	\$78,485	\$55,515	\$127,700	\$62,498
Service cost	3,451	6,373	1,160	567	1,488	1,278
Interest cost	9,020	12,101	2,759	1,874	4,494	2,236
Plan participant contributions	7,875	7,855	2,160	1,151	2,453	1,779
Actuarial (gain)/loss	(11,691)	(1,256)	5,858	(899)	(12,469)	(2,233)
Benefits paid	(18,497)	(22,273)	(5,823)	(4,670)	(6,980)	(4,205)
Medicare Part D subsidy received	74	89	22	10	16	28
Balance at December 31	\$249,019	\$345,389	\$84,621	\$53,548	\$116,702	\$61,381
Change in Plan Assets						
Fair value of assets at January 1	\$250,926	\$—	\$75,945	\$74,236	\$137,069	\$44,885
Actual return on plan assets	33,679	—	10,153	11,078	18,506	6,095
Employer contributions	695	14,418	(2)	3,709	3,123	570
Plan participant contributions	7,875	7,855	2,160	1,151	2,453	1,779
Benefits paid	(18,497)	(22,273)	(5,823)	(4,670)	(6,980)	(4,205)
Fair value of assets at December 31	\$274,678	\$—	\$82,433	\$85,504	\$154,171	\$49,124
Funded status	\$25,659	(\$345,389)	(\$2,188)	\$31,956	\$37,469	(\$12,257)
Amounts recognized in the balance sheet						
Current liabilities	\$—	(\$18,794)	\$—	\$—	\$—	\$—
Non-current liabilities	25,659	(326,595)	(2,188)	31,956	37,469	(12,257)
Total funded status	\$25,659	(\$345,389)	(\$2,188)	\$31,956	\$37,469	(\$12,257)
Amounts recognized in regulatory asset						
Prior service credit	(\$16,574)	\$—	(\$6,687)	(\$1,427)	(\$5,980)	(\$3,819)
Net loss	42,394	—	25,247	4,269	24,478	16,386
	\$25,820	\$—	\$18,560	\$2,842	\$18,498	\$12,567
Amounts recognized in AOCI (before tax)						
Prior service credit	\$—	(\$19,999)	\$—	\$—	\$—	\$—
Net loss	—	51,585	—	—	—	—
	\$—	\$31,586	\$—	\$—	\$—	\$—

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

2016	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
(In Thousands)						
Change in APBO						
Balance at January 1	\$258,900	\$356,253	\$77,382	\$51,951	\$114,582	\$57,645
Service cost	3,913	7,476	1,543	622	1,590	1,337
Interest cost	9,297	13,041	2,835	1,791	4,154	2,117
Plan amendments	(1,007)	(4,647)	(6,219)	—	—	—
Plan participant contributions	6,330	6,273	1,721	1,213	1,927	1,390
Actuarial (gain)/loss	2,453	(13,117)	8,230	4,774	12,389	4,806
Benefits paid	(21,178)	(22,893)	(7,031)	(4,852)	(6,977)	(4,818)
Medicare Part D subsidy received	79	114	24	16	35	21
Balance at December 31	\$258,787	\$342,500	\$78,485	\$55,515	\$127,700	\$62,498
Change in Plan Assets						
Fair value of assets at January 1	\$243,206	\$—	\$75,538	\$69,881	\$130,374	\$44,917
Actual return on plan assets	16,977	—	5,032	3,674	8,586	3,066
Employer contributions	5,591	16,620	685	4,320	3,159	330
Plan participant contributions	6,330	6,273	1,721	1,213	1,927	1,390
Benefits paid	(21,178)	(22,893)	(7,031)	(4,852)	(6,977)	(4,818)
Fair value of assets at December 31	\$250,926	\$—	\$75,945	\$74,236	\$137,069	\$44,885
Funded status	(\$7,861)	(\$342,500)	(\$2,540)	\$18,721	\$9,369	(\$17,613)
Amounts recognized in the balance sheet						
Current liabilities	\$—	(\$19,209)	\$—	\$—	\$—	\$—
Non-current liabilities	(7,861)	(323,291)	(2,540)	18,721	9,369	(17,613)
Total funded status	(\$7,861)	(\$342,500)	(\$2,540)	\$18,721	\$9,369	(\$17,613)
Amounts recognized in regulatory asset						
Prior service credit	(\$21,684)	\$—	(\$8,511)	(\$2,172)	(\$8,296)	(\$5,332)
Net loss	76,388	—	26,416	12,029	50,036	23,405
	\$54,704	\$—	\$17,905	\$9,857	\$41,740	\$18,073
Amounts recognized in AOCI (before tax)						
Prior service credit	\$—	(\$27,735)	\$—	\$—	\$—	\$—
Net loss	—	54,700	—	—	—	—
	\$—	\$26,965	\$—	\$—	\$—	\$—

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Non-Qualified Pension Plans

Entergy also sponsors non-qualified, non-contributory defined benefit pension plans that provide benefits to certain key employees. Entergy recognized net periodic pension cost related to these plans of \$37.6 million in 2017, \$24.9 million in 2016, and \$22.8 million in 2015. In 2017, 2016, and 2015 Entergy recognized \$20.3 million, \$8.1 million, and \$5.1 million, respectively in settlement charges related to the payment of lump sum benefits out of the plan that is included in the non-qualified pension plan cost above. The projected benefit obligation was \$162.3 million and \$169.3 million as of December 31, 2017 and 2016, respectively. The accumulated benefit obligation was \$144.7 million and \$151.0 million as of December 31, 2017 and 2016, respectively.

Entergy's non-qualified, non-current pension liability at December 31, 2017 and 2016 was \$136 million and \$137.6 million, respectively; and its current liability was \$26.4 million and \$31.7 million, respectively. The unamortized prior service cost and net loss are recognized in regulatory assets (\$55.2 million at December 31, 2017 and \$59.8 million at December 31, 2016) and accumulated other comprehensive income before taxes (\$35.9 million at December 31, 2017 and \$31.6 million at December 31, 2016).

The following Registrant Subsidiaries participate in Entergy's non-qualified, non-contributory defined benefit pension plans that provide benefits to certain key employees. The net periodic pension cost for their employees for the non-qualified plans for 2017, 2016, and 2015, was as follows:

	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas
(In Thousands)					
2017	\$679	\$185	\$251	\$73	\$499
2016	\$1,819	\$231	\$236	\$65	\$504
2015	\$446	\$377	\$235	\$64	\$595

Included in the 2017 net periodic pension cost above are settlement charges of \$269 thousand for Entergy Arkansas related to the lump sum benefits paid out of the plan. Included in the 2016 net periodic pension cost above are settlement charges of \$1.4 million and \$1 thousand for Entergy Arkansas and Entergy Mississippi, respectively, related to the lump sum benefits paid out of the plan. Included in the 2015 net periodic pension cost above are settlement charges of \$108 thousand and \$2 thousand for Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Mississippi, respectively, related to the lump sum benefits paid out of the plan.

The projected benefit obligation for their employees for the non-qualified plans as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 was as follows:

	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas
(In Thousands)					
2017	\$4,221	\$2,061	\$2,737	\$583	\$8,913
2016	\$3,897	\$2,134	\$2,296	\$514	\$8,665

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

The accumulated benefit obligation for their employees for the non-qualified plans as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 was as follows:

	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas
(In Thousands)					
2017	\$3,825	\$2,061	\$2,250	\$519	\$8,602
2016	\$3,439	\$2,134	\$1,961	\$452	\$8,333

The following amounts were recorded on the balance sheet as of December 31, 2017 and 2016:

	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas
2017					
(In Thousands)					
Current liabilities	(\$376)	(\$231)	(\$135)	(\$21)	(\$788)
Non-current liabilities	(3,845)	(1,830)	(2,603)	(562)	(8,125)
Total funded status	(\$4,221)	(\$2,061)	(\$2,738)	(\$583)	(\$8,913)
Regulatory asset/(liability)	\$2,995	\$166	\$1,186	(\$140)	\$133
Accumulated other comprehensive income (before taxes)	\$—	\$11	\$—	\$—	\$—
2016					
(In Thousands)					
Current liabilities	(\$242)	(\$233)	(\$137)	(\$20)	(\$773)
Non-current liabilities	(3,655)	(1,901)	(2,159)	(495)	(7,892)
Total funded status	(\$3,897)	(\$2,134)	(\$2,296)	(\$515)	(\$8,665)
Regulatory asset/(liability)	\$2,914	\$175	\$876	(\$148)	(\$316)
Accumulated other comprehensive income (before taxes)	\$—	\$13	\$—	\$—	\$—

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Reclassification out of Accumulated Other Comprehensive Income (Loss)

Entergy and Entergy Louisiana reclassified the following costs out of accumulated other comprehensive income (loss) (before taxes and including amounts capitalized) as of December 31, 2017:

	Qualified Pension Costs (In Thousands)	Other Postretirement Costs	Non-Qualified Pension Costs	Total
Entergy				
Amortization of prior service cost	(\$261)	\$26,867	(\$355)	\$26,251
Amortization of loss	(73,800)	(8,805)	(3,397)	(86,002)
Settlement loss	—	—	(7,544)	(7,544)
	(\$74,061)	\$18,062	(\$11,296)	(\$67,295)
Entergy Louisiana				
Amortization of prior service cost	\$—	\$7,735	(\$1)	\$7,734
Amortization of loss	(3,459)	(1,859)	(9)	(5,327)
	(\$3,459)	\$5,876	(\$10)	\$2,407

Entergy and Entergy Louisiana reclassified the following costs out of accumulated other comprehensive income (loss) (before taxes and including amounts capitalized) as of December 31, 2016:

	Qualified Pension Costs (In Thousands)	Other Postretirement Costs	Non-Qualified Pension Costs	Total
Entergy				
Amortization of prior service cost	(\$1,079)	\$30,949	(\$456)	\$29,414
Acceleration of prior service cost due to curtailment	(1,045)	—	—	(1,045)
Amortization of loss	(49,930)	(8,248)	(2,515)	(60,693)
Settlement loss	—	—	(2,007)	(2,007)
	(\$52,054)	\$22,701	(\$4,978)	(\$34,331)
Entergy Louisiana				
Amortization of prior service cost	\$—	\$7,787	(\$1)	\$7,786
Amortization of loss	(3,345)	(2,926)	(10)	(6,281)
	(\$3,345)	\$4,861	(\$11)	\$1,505

Accounting for Pension and Other Postretirement Benefits

Accounting standards require an employer to recognize in its balance sheet the funded status of its benefit plans. This is measured as the difference between plan assets at fair value and the benefit obligation. Entergy uses a December 31 measurement date for its pension and other postretirement plans. Employers are to record previously unrecognized gains and losses, prior service costs, and any remaining transition asset or obligation (that resulted from adopting prior pension and other postretirement benefits accounting standards) as comprehensive income and/or as a regulatory asset reflective of the recovery mechanism for pension and other postretirement benefit costs in the Registrant Subsidiaries' respective regulatory jurisdictions. For the portion of Entergy Louisiana that is not regulated, the unrecognized prior service cost, gains and losses, and transition asset/obligation for its pension and other postretirement benefit obligations are recorded as other comprehensive income. Entergy Louisiana recovers other postretirement benefit

costs on a pay-as-you-go basis and records the unrecognized prior service cost, gains and losses, and transition obligation for its other postretirement benefit obligation as other comprehensive income. Accounting standards also

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

require that changes in the funded status be recorded as other comprehensive income and/or a regulatory asset in the period in which the changes occur.

With regard to pension and other postretirement costs, Entergy calculates the expected return on pension and other postretirement benefit plan assets by multiplying the long-term expected rate of return on assets by the market-related value (MRV) of plan assets. Entergy determines the MRV of pension plan assets by calculating a value that uses a 20-quarter phase-in of the difference between actual and expected returns. For other postretirement benefit plan assets Entergy uses fair value when determining MRV.

Qualified Pension and Other Postretirement Plans' Assets

The Plan Administrator's trust asset investment strategy is to invest the assets in a manner whereby long-term earnings on the assets (plus cash contributions) provide adequate funding for retiree benefit payments. The mix of assets is based on an optimization study that identifies asset allocation targets in order to achieve the maximum return for an acceptable level of risk, while minimizing the expected contributions and pension and postretirement expense.

In the optimization studies, the Plan Administrator formulates assumptions about characteristics, such as expected asset class investment returns, volatility (risk), and correlation coefficients among the various asset classes. The future market assumptions used in the optimization study are determined by examining historical market characteristics of the various asset classes and making adjustments to reflect future conditions expected to prevail over the study period.

The target asset allocation for pension adjusts dynamically based on the pension plans' funded status. The current targets are shown below. The expectation is that the allocation to fixed income securities will increase as the pension plans' funded status increases. The following ranges were established to produce an acceptable, economically efficient plan to manage around the targets.

For postretirement assets the target and range asset allocations (as shown below) reflect recommendations made in the latest optimization study. The target asset allocations for postretirement assets adjust dynamically based on the funded status of each sub-account within each trust. The current weighted average targets shown below represent the aggregate of all targets for all sub-accounts within all trusts.

Entergy's qualified pension and postretirement weighted-average asset allocations by asset category at December 31, 2017 and 2016 and the target asset allocation and ranges for 2017 are as follows:

Pension Asset Allocation	Target	Range	Actual 2017	Actual 2016
Domestic Equity Securities	45%	37% to 53%	45%	46%
International Equity Securities	20%	16% to 24%	20%	20%
Fixed Income Securities	35%	32% to 38%	34%	33%
Other	0%	0% to 10%	1%	1%

Postretirement Asset Allocation	Non-Taxable and Taxable			
	Target	Range	Actual 2017	Actual 2016
Domestic Equity Securities	27%	22% to 32%	30%	40%
International Equity Securities	18%	13% to 23%	20%	27%
Fixed Income Securities	55%	50% to 60%	50%	33%
Other	0%	0% to 5%	0%	0%

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

In determining its expected long-term rate of return on plan assets used in the calculation of benefit plan costs, Entergy reviews past performance, current and expected future asset allocations, and capital market assumptions of its investment consultant and some investment managers.

The expected long-term rate of return for the qualified pension plans' assets is based primarily on the geometric average of the historical annual performance of a representative portfolio weighted by the target asset allocation defined in the table above, along with other indications of expected return on assets. The time period reflected is a long dated period spanning several decades.

The expected long-term rate of return for the non-taxable postretirement trust assets is determined using the same methodology described above for pension assets, but the aggregate asset allocation specific to the non-taxable postretirement assets is used.

For the taxable postretirement trust assets, the investment allocation includes tax-exempt fixed income securities. This asset allocation, in combination with the same methodology employed to determine the expected return for other postretirement assets (as described above), and with a modification to reflect applicable taxes, is used to produce the expected long-term rate of return for taxable postretirement trust assets.

Concentrations of Credit Risk

Entergy's investment guidelines mandate the avoidance of risk concentrations. Types of concentrations specified to be avoided include, but are not limited to, investment concentrations in a single entity, type of industry, foreign country, geographic area and individual security issuance. As of December 31, 2017, all investment managers and assets were materially in compliance with the approved investment guidelines, therefore there were no significant concentrations (defined as greater than 10 percent of plan assets) of credit risk in Entergy's pension and other postretirement benefit plan assets.

Fair Value Measurements

Accounting standards provide the framework for measuring fair value. That framework provides a fair value hierarchy that prioritizes the inputs to valuation techniques used to measure fair value. The hierarchy gives the highest priority to unadjusted quoted prices in active markets for identical assets or liabilities (Level 1 measurements) and the lowest priority to unobservable inputs (Level 3 measurements).

The three levels of the fair value hierarchy are described below:

Level 1 - Level 1 inputs are unadjusted quoted prices for identical assets or liabilities in active markets that the Plan has the ability to access at the measurement date. Active markets are those in which transactions for the asset or liability occur in sufficient frequency and volume to provide pricing information on an ongoing basis.

Level 2 - Level 2 inputs are inputs other than quoted prices included in Level 1 that are, either directly or indirectly, observable for the asset or liability at the measurement date. Assets are valued based on prices derived by an independent party that uses inputs such as benchmark yields, reported trades, broker/dealer quotes, and issuer spreads. Prices are reviewed and can be challenged with the independent parties and/or overridden if it is believed such would be more reflective of fair value. Level 2 inputs include the following:

- quoted prices for similar assets or liabilities in active markets;
- quoted prices for identical assets or liabilities in inactive markets;
- inputs other than quoted prices that are observable for the asset or liability; or
- inputs that are derived principally from or corroborated by observable market data by correlation or other means.

179

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

If an asset or liability has a specified (contractual) term, the Level 2 input must be observable for substantially the full term of the asset or liability.

Level 3 - Level 3 refers to securities valued based on significant unobservable inputs.

Assets and liabilities are classified in their entirety based on the lowest level of input that is significant to the fair value measurement. The following tables set forth by level within the fair value hierarchy, measured at fair value on a recurring basis at December 31, 2017, and December 31, 2016, a summary of the investments held in the master trusts for Entergy's qualified pension and other postretirement plans in which the Registrant Subsidiaries participate.

Qualified Defined Benefit Pension Plan Trusts

2017	Level 1	Level 2	Level 3	Total
	(In Thousands)			
Equity securities:				
Corporate stocks:				
Preferred	\$11,461	(b)\$—	\$—	\$11,461
Common	663,923	(b)34	(b)—	663,957
Common collective trusts (c)				3,198,799
Registered investment companies	125,174	(d)—	—	125,174
Fixed income securities:				
U.S. Government securities	—	(b)638,832	(a)—	638,832
Corporate debt instruments	—	619,735	(a)—	619,735
Registered investment companies (e)	45,768	(d)2,735	(d)—	764,251
Other	46	(f) 62,559	(f)—	62,605
Other:				
Insurance company general account (unallocated contracts)	—	37,994	(g)—	37,994
Total investments	\$846,372	\$1,361,889	\$—	\$6,122,808
Cash				1,508
Other pending transactions				5,179
Less: Other postretirement assets included in total investments				(58,179)
Total fair value of qualified pension assets				\$6,071,316

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

2016	Level 1	Level 2	Level 3	Total
	(In Thousands)			
Short-term investments	\$—	\$3,610	(a) \$—	\$3,610
Equity securities:				
Corporate stocks:				
Preferred	6,423	(b) —	—	6,423
Common	745,715	(b) 39	(b) —	745,754
Common collective trusts (c)				2,072,743
103-12 investment entities (h)				335,818
Registered investment companies	258,879	(d) —	—	258,879
Fixed income securities:				
U.S. Government securities	136	(b) 370,545	(a) —	370,681
Corporate debt instruments	—	630,726	(a) —	630,726
Registered investment companies (e)	35,216	(d) 2,695	(d) —	640,836
Other	34	(f) 105,613	(f) —	105,647
Other:				
Insurance company general account (unallocated contracts)	—	37,111	(g) —	37,111
Total investments	\$1,046,403	\$1,150,339	\$—	\$5,208,228
Cash				929
Other pending transactions				8,869
Less: Other postretirement assets included in total investments				(46,824)
Total fair value of qualified pension assets				\$5,171,202
Other Postretirement Trusts				
2017	Level 1	Level 2	Level 3	Total
	(In Thousands)			
Equity securities:				
Common collective trust (c)				\$300,139
Fixed income securities:				
U.S. Government securities	81,602	(b) 76,790	(a) —	158,392
Corporate debt instruments	—	92,869	(a) —	92,869
Registered investment companies	3,127	(d) —	—	3,127
Other	—	45,627	(f) —	45,627
Total investments	\$84,729	\$215,286	\$—	\$600,154
Other pending transactions				994
Plus: Other postretirement assets included in the investments of the qualified pension trust				58,179
Total fair value of other postretirement assets				\$659,327

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

2016	Level 1	Level 2	Level 3	Total
	(In Thousands)			
Equity securities:				
Common collective trust (c)				\$368,704
Fixed income securities:				
U.S. Government securities	30,632	(b)43,097	(a)—	73,729
Corporate debt instruments	—	58,787	(a)—	58,787
Registered investment companies	3,123	(d)—	—	3,123
Other	—	45,389	(f)—	45,389
Total investments	\$33,755	\$147,273	\$—	\$549,732
Other pending transactions				104
Plus: Other postretirement assets included in the investments of the qualified pension trust				46,824
Total fair value of other postretirement assets				\$596,660

(a) Certain preferred stocks and certain fixed income debt securities (corporate, government, and securitized) are stated at fair value as determined by broker quotes.

(b) Common stocks, certain preferred stocks, and certain fixed income debt securities (government) are stated at fair value determined by quoted market prices.

The common collective trusts hold investments in accordance with stated objectives. The investment strategy of the trusts is to capture the growth potential of equity markets by replicating the performance of a specified (c) index. Net asset value per share of common collective trusts estimate fair value. Certain of these common collective trusts are not publicly quoted, and are valued by the fund administrators using net asset value as a practical expedient. Accordingly, these funds are not assigned a level in the fair value table.

Registered investment companies are money market mutual funds with a stable net asset value of one dollar per (d) share. Registered investment companies may hold investments in domestic and international bond markets or domestic equities and estimate fair value using net asset value per share.

Certain of these registered investment companies are not publicly quoted, and are valued by the fund administrators (e) using net asset value as a practical expedient. Accordingly, these funds are not assigned a level in the fair value table.

(f) The other remaining assets are U.S. municipal and foreign government bonds stated at fair value as determined by broker quotes.

The unallocated insurance contract investments are recorded at contract value, which approximates fair value. The (g) contract value represents contributions made under the contract, plus interest, less funds used to pay benefits and contract expenses, and less distributions to the master trust.

103-12 investment entities hold investments in accordance with stated objectives. The investment strategy of the (h) investment entities is to capture the growth potential of international equity markets by replicating the performance of a specified index. 103-12 investment entities estimate fair value using net asset value as a practical expedient. Accordingly, these funds are not assigned a level in the fair value table.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Estimated Future Benefit Payments

Based upon the assumptions used to measure Entergy's qualified pension and other postretirement benefit obligations at December 31, 2017, and including pension and other postretirement benefits attributable to estimated future employee service, Entergy expects that benefits to be paid and the Medicare Part D subsidies to be received over the next ten years for Entergy Corporation and its subsidiaries will be as follows:

Year(s)	Estimated Future Benefits Payments			Estimated Future Medicare Subsidy Receipts
	Qualified Pension	Non-Qualified Pension	Other Postretirement (before Medicare Subsidy)	
	(In Thousands)			
2018	\$412,057	\$26,375	\$82,087	\$745
2019	\$435,880	\$10,108	\$86,685	\$842
2020	\$447,224	\$13,364	\$89,508	\$956
2021	\$462,624	\$10,765	\$92,087	\$1,071
2022	\$470,846	\$17,425	\$94,427	\$1,195
2023 - 2027	\$2,478,959	\$72,181	\$475,991	\$8,109

Based upon the same assumptions, Entergy expects that benefits to be paid and the Medicare Part D subsidies to be received over the next ten years for the Registrant Subsidiaries for their employees will be as follows:

Estimated Future Qualified Pension Benefits Payments	Entergy	Entergy	Entergy	Entergy	Entergy	System
	Arkansas	Louisiana	Mississippi	New Orleans	Texas	Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Year(s)						
2018	\$87,295	\$93,155	\$25,833	\$11,484	\$25,333	\$17,780
2019	\$87,832	\$96,060	\$25,977	\$12,202	\$25,656	\$18,566
2020	\$88,905	\$100,179	\$27,198	\$12,463	\$26,399	\$19,398
2021	\$90,278	\$103,810	\$27,508	\$13,087	\$26,756	\$20,279
2022	\$92,061	\$107,609	\$27,389	\$13,207	\$26,310	\$21,714
2023 - 2027	\$479,160	\$571,926	\$141,912	\$69,595	\$130,905	\$117,835

Estimated Future Non-Qualified Pension Benefits Payments	Entergy	Entergy	Entergy	Entergy	Entergy
	Arkansas	Louisiana	Mississippi	New Orleans	Texas
	(In Thousands)				
Year(s)					
2018	\$376	\$231	\$135	\$21	\$788
2019	\$300	\$219	\$137	\$55	\$764
2020	\$355	\$208	\$290	\$36	\$895
2021	\$310	\$196	\$192	\$39	\$723
2022	\$506	\$186	\$201	\$41	\$662
2023 - 2027	\$2,196	\$749	\$1,462	\$459	\$3,762

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Estimated Future Other Postretirement Benefits Payments (before Medicare Part D Subsidy)	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Year(s)						
2018	\$15,282	\$18,962	\$4,677	\$3,954	\$6,485	\$3,246
2019	\$15,398	\$19,767	\$4,818	\$4,000	\$6,842	\$3,363
2020	\$15,349	\$20,287	\$5,043	\$3,952	\$7,101	\$3,381
2021	\$15,483	\$20,756	\$5,218	\$3,899	\$7,369	\$3,537
2022	\$15,419	\$21,250	\$5,331	\$3,800	\$7,519	\$3,595
2023 - 2027	\$75,293	\$108,290	\$26,723	\$17,698	\$36,897	\$17,677

Estimated Future Medicare Part D Subsidy	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Year(s)						
2018	\$164	\$168	\$58	\$38	\$64	\$23
2019	\$185	\$187	\$65	\$39	\$69	\$27
2020	\$209	\$210	\$70	\$41	\$75	\$33
2021	\$230	\$234	\$76	\$43	\$81	\$38
2022	\$254	\$257	\$82	\$46	\$88	\$46
2023 - 2027	\$1,646	\$1,720	\$514	\$259	\$552	\$346

Contributions

Entergy currently expects to contribute approximately \$352.1 million to its qualified pension plans and approximately \$52.3 million to other postretirement plans in 2018. The expected 2018 pension and other postretirement plan contributions of the Registrant Subsidiaries for their employees are shown below. The 2018 required pension contributions will be known with more certainty when the January 1, 2018 valuations are completed, which is expected by April 1, 2018.

The Registrant Subsidiaries expect to contribute approximately the following to the qualified pension and other postretirement plans for their employees in 2018:

	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas	System Energy
	(In Thousands)					
Pension Contributions	\$64,062	\$71,917	\$14,933	\$7,250	\$10,883	\$13,786
Other Postretirement Contributions	\$472	\$18,962	\$110	\$3,669	\$3,231	\$16

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Actuarial Assumptions

The significant actuarial assumptions used in determining the pension PBO and the other postretirement benefit APBO as of December 31, 2017 and 2016 were as follows:

	2017	2016
Weighted-average discount rate:		
Qualified pension	3.70% - 3.82% Blended 3.78%	4.30% - 4.49% Blended 4.39%
Other postretirement	3.72%	4.30%
Non-qualified pension	3.34%	3.63%
Weighted-average rate of increase in future compensation levels	3.98%	3.98%
Assumed health care trend rate:		
Pre-65	6.95%	6.55%
Post-65	7.25%	7.25%
Ultimate rate	4.75%	4.75%
Year ultimate rate is reached and beyond:		
Pre-65	2027	2026
Post-65	2027	2026

The significant actuarial assumptions used in determining the net periodic pension and other postretirement benefit costs for 2017, 2016, and 2015 were as follows:

	2017	2016	2015
Weighted-average discount rate:			
Qualified pension:			
Service cost	4.75%	5.00%	4.27%
Interest cost	3.73%	3.90%	4.27%
Other postretirement:			
Service cost	4.60%	4.92%	4.23%
Interest cost	3.61%	3.78%	4.23%
Non-qualified pension:			
Service cost	3.65%	3.65%	3.61%
Interest cost	3.10%	3.10%	3.61%
Weighted-average rate of increase in future compensation levels	3.98%	4.23%	4.23%
Expected long-term rate of return on plan assets:			
Pension assets	7.50%	7.75%	8.25%
Other postretirement non-taxable assets	6.50% - 7.50%	7.75%	8.05%
Other postretirement taxable assets	5.75%	6.00%	6.25%
Assumed health care trend rate:			
Pre-65	6.55%	6.75%	7.10%
Post-65	7.25%	7.55%	7.70%
Ultimate rate	4.75%	4.75%	4.75%
Year ultimate rate is reached and beyond:			
Pre-65	2026	2024	2023
Post-65	2026	2024	2023

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

In 2016, Entergy refined its approach to estimating the service cost and interest cost components of qualified pension, other postretirement, and non-qualified pension costs. Under the refined approach, instead of using the weighted-average obligation discount rates at the beginning of the year, 2016 service cost and interest costs' expected cash flows were discounted by the applicable spot rates. The refinement in approach was a change in accounting estimate and, accordingly, the effect was reflected prospectively. The measurement of the benefit obligation was not affected.

With respect to the mortality assumptions, Entergy used the RP-2014 Employee and Healthy Annuitant Tables (adjusted to base year 2006) with a fully generational MP-2017 projection scale, in determining its December 31, 2017 pension plans' PBOs and other postretirement benefit APBO. Entergy used the RP-2014 Employee and Healthy Annuitant Tables (adjusted to base year 2006) with a fully generational MP-2016 projection scale, in determining its December 31, 2016 pension plans' PBOs and other postretirement benefit APBO.

Entergy's health care cost trend is affected by both medical cost inflation, and with respect to capped costs, the effects of general inflation. A one percentage point change in Entergy's assumed health care cost trend rate for 2017 would have the following effects:

	1 Percentage Point Increase	1 Percentage Point Decrease
	Impact on the sum of service costs and interest cost	Impact on the sum of service costs and interest cost
2017	Impact on the APBO	Impact on the APBO
	Increase /(Decrease) (In Thousands)	
Entergy Corporation and its subsidiaries	\$166,814	\$10,221 (\$139,648) (\$8,385)

The Registrant Subsidiaries' health care cost trend is affected by both medical cost inflation, and with respect to capped costs, the effects of general inflation. A one percentage point change in the assumed health care cost trend rate for 2017 would have the following effects for the Registrant Subsidiaries for their employees:

	1 Percentage Point Increase	1 Percentage Point Decrease
	Impact on the sum of service costs and interest cost	Impact on the sum of service costs and interest cost
2017	Impact on the APBO	Impact on the APBO
	Increase/(Decrease) (In Thousands)	
Entergy Arkansas	\$23,612 \$1,369	(\$19,810) (\$1,133)

Entergy Louisiana	\$37,240	\$2,333	(\$31,063)	(\$1,909)
Entergy Mississippi	\$8,666	\$448	(\$7,276)	(\$370)
Entergy New Orleans	\$4,585	\$251	(\$3,895)	(\$208)
Entergy Texas	\$12,444	\$751	(\$10,452)	(\$618)
System Energy	\$7,334	\$475	(\$6,074)	(\$387)

Defined Contribution Plans

Entergy sponsors the Savings Plan of Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries (System Savings Plan). The System Savings Plan is a defined contribution plan covering eligible employees of Entergy and certain of its subsidiaries. The participating Entergy subsidiary makes matching contributions to the System Savings Plan for all eligible participating employees in an amount equal to either 70% or 100% of the participants' basic contributions, up to 6% of their eligible earnings per pay period. The matching contribution is allocated to investments as directed by the employee.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Entergy also sponsors the Savings Plan of Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries IV (established in March 2002), the Savings Plan of Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries VI (established in April 2007), and the Savings Plan of Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries VII (established in April 2007) to which matching contributions are also made. The plans are defined contribution plans that cover eligible employees, as defined by each plan, of Entergy and certain of its subsidiaries.

Entergy's subsidiaries' contributions to defined contribution plans collectively were \$49.1 million in 2017, \$47 million in 2016, and \$44.4 million in 2015. The majority of the contributions were to the System Savings Plan.

The Registrant Subsidiaries' 2017, 2016, and 2015 contributions to defined contribution plans for their employees were as follows:

Year	Entergy Arkansas	Entergy Louisiana	Entergy Mississippi	Entergy New Orleans	Entergy Texas
	(In Thousands)				
2017	\$3,741	\$5,079	\$2,133	\$731	\$1,865
2016	\$3,528	\$4,746	\$1,997	\$708	\$1,778
2015	\$3,242	\$4,324	\$1,920	\$721	\$1,620

NOTE 12. STOCK-BASED COMPENSATION (Entergy Corporation)

Entergy grants stock options, restricted stock, performance units, and restricted stock unit awards to key employees of the Entergy subsidiaries under its Equity Ownership Plans which are shareholder-approved stock-based compensation plans. Effective May 8, 2015, Entergy's shareholders approved the 2015 Equity Ownership and Long-Term Cash Incentive Plan (2015 Plan). The maximum number of common shares that can be issued from the 2015 Plan for stock-based awards is 6,900,000 with no more than 1,500,000 available for incentive stock option grants. The 2015 Plan only applies to awards granted on or after May 8, 2015 and awards will expire ten years from the date of grant. As of December 31, 2017, there were 3,498,788 authorized shares remaining for stock-based awards, including 1,500,000 for incentive stock option grants.

Stock Options

Stock options are granted at exercise prices that equal the closing market price of Entergy Corporation common stock on the date of grant. Generally, stock options granted will become exercisable in equal amounts on each of the first three anniversaries of the date of grant. Unless they are forfeited previously under the terms of the grant, options expire 10 years after the date of the grant if they are not exercised.

The following table includes financial information for stock options for each of the years presented:

	2017	2016	2015
	(In Millions)		
Compensation expense included in Entergy's consolidated net income	\$4.4	\$4.4	\$4.3
Tax benefit recognized in Entergy's consolidated net income	\$1.7	\$1.7	\$1.6
Compensation cost capitalized as part of fixed assets and inventory	\$0.7	\$0.7	\$0.7

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Entergy determines the fair value of the stock option grants by considering factors such as lack of marketability, stock retention requirements, and regulatory restrictions on exercisability in accordance with accounting standards. The stock option weighted-average assumptions used in determining the fair values are as follows:

	2017	2016	2015
Stock price volatility	18.39%	20.38%	23.62%
Expected term in years	7.35	7.25	7.06
Risk-free interest rate	2.31%	1.77%	1.59%
Dividend yield	4.75%	4.50%	4.50%
Dividend payment per share	\$3.50	\$3.42	\$3.34

Stock price volatility is calculated based upon the daily public stock price volatility of Entergy Corporation common stock over a period equal to the expected term of the award. The expected term of the options is based upon historical option exercises and the weighted average life of options when exercised and the estimated weighted average life of all vested but unexercised options. In 2008, Entergy implemented stock ownership guidelines for its senior executive officers. These guidelines require an executive officer to own shares of Entergy Corporation common stock equal to a specified multiple of his or her salary. Until an executive officer achieves this ownership position the executive officer is required to retain 75% of the net-of-tax net profit upon exercise of the option to be held in Entergy Corporation common stock. The reduction in fair value of the stock options due to this restriction is based upon an estimate of the call option value of the reinvested gain discounted to present value over the applicable reinvestment period.

A summary of stock option activity for the year ended December 31, 2017 and changes during the year are presented below:

	Number of Options	Weighted- Average Exercise Price	Aggregate Intrinsic Value	Weighted- Average Contractual Life
Options outstanding as of January 1, 2017	7,137,210	\$84.91		
Options granted	791,900	\$70.53		
Options exercised	(1,109,306)	\$72.74		
Options forfeited/expired	(1,654,950)	\$91.36		
Options outstanding as of December 31, 2017	5,164,854	\$83.26	\$—	4.18 years
Options exercisable as of December 31, 2017	4,027,902	\$86.37	\$—	2.94 years
Weighted-average grant-date fair value of options granted during 2017		\$6.54		

The weighted-average grant-date fair value of options granted during the year was \$7.40 for 2016 and \$11.41 for 2015. The total intrinsic value of stock options exercised was \$11 million during 2017, \$5 million during 2016, and \$5 million during 2015. The intrinsic value, which has no effect on net income, of the outstanding stock options exercised is calculated by the positive difference between the weighted average exercise price of the stock options granted and Entergy Corporation's common stock price as of December 31, 2017. Because Entergy's year-end common stock price was less than the weighted average exercise price, the aggregate intrinsic value of stock options outstanding as of December 31, 2017 was zero. The intrinsic value of "in the money" stock options is \$32 million as of December 31, 2017. Entergy recognizes compensation cost over the vesting period of the options based on their grant-date fair value. The total fair value of options that vested was approximately \$6 million during 2017, \$5 million during 2016, and \$4 million during 2015. Cash received from option exercises was \$81 million for the year ended

December 31, 2017. The tax benefits realized from options exercised was \$4 million for the year ended December 31, 2017.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

The following table summarizes information about stock options outstanding as of December 31, 2017:

Range of Exercise Prices	Options Outstanding			Options Exercisable	
	As of 12/31/2017	Weighted-Average Contractual Life-Yrs.	Weighted Average Exercise Price	Number Exercisable as of 12/31/2017	Weighted Average Exercise Price
\$51 - \$64.99	502,709	5.73	\$63.68	502,709	\$63.68
\$65 - \$78.99	2,790,045	5.56	\$72.94	1,751,402	\$74.36
\$79 - \$91.99	441,000	7.08	\$89.90	342,691	\$89.90
\$92 - \$108.20	1,431,100	0.06	\$108.20	1,431,100	\$108.20
\$51 - \$108.20	5,164,854	4.18	\$83.26	4,027,902	\$86.37

Stock-based compensation cost related to non-vested stock options outstanding as of December 31, 2017 not yet recognized is approximately \$6 million and is expected to be recognized over a weighted-average period of 1.70 years.

Restricted Stock Awards

Entergy grants restricted stock awards earned under its stock benefit plans in the form of stock units. One-third of the restricted stock awards will vest upon each anniversary of the grant date and are expensed ratably over the three year vesting period. Shares of restricted stock have the same dividend and voting rights as other common stock and are considered issued and outstanding shares of Entergy upon vesting. In January 2017 the Board approved and Entergy granted 379,850 restricted stock awards under the 2015 Equity Ownership and Long-term Cash Incentive Plan. The restricted stock awards were made effective as of January 26, 2017 and were valued at \$70.53 per share, which was the closing price of Entergy Corporation's common stock on that date.

The following table includes information about the restricted stock awards outstanding as of December 31, 2017:

	Shares	Weighted-Average Grant Date Fair Value Per Share
Outstanding shares at January 1, 2017	683,474	\$74.80
Granted	410,787	\$70.71
Vested	(330,816)	\$73.61
Forfeited	(53,834)	\$75.63
Outstanding shares at December 31, 2017	709,611	\$72.92

The following table includes financial information for restricted stock for each of the years presented:

	2017	2016	2015
	(In Millions)		
Compensation expense included in Entergy's consolidated net income	\$19.7	\$19.8	\$19.5
Tax benefit recognized in Entergy's consolidated net income	\$7.6	\$7.6	\$7.5
Compensation cost capitalized as part of fixed assets and inventory	\$5.2	\$4.5	\$3.9

The total fair value of the restricted stock awards granted was \$29 million for each of the years ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

The total fair value of the restricted stock awards vested was \$24 million, \$23 million, and \$29 million for the years ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015, respectively.

Long-Term Performance Unit Program

Entergy grants long-term incentive awards earned under its stock benefit plans in the form of performance units, which represents the value of one share of Entergy Corporation common stock at the end of the three-year performance period, plus dividends accrued during the performance period. The Long-Term Performance Unit Program specifies a minimum, target, and maximum achievement level, the achievement of which will determine the number of performance units that may be earned. Entergy measures performance by assessing Entergy's total shareholder return relative to the total shareholder return of the companies in the Philadelphia Utility Index. There is no payout for performance that falls within the lowest quartile of performance of the peer companies. For top quartile performance, a maximum payout of 200% of target is earned.

The costs of incentive awards are charged to income over the 3-year period. In January 2017 the Board approved and Entergy granted 220,450 performance units under the 2015 Equity Ownership and Long-Term Cash Incentive Plan. The performance units were made effective as of January 26, 2017, and were valued at \$71.40 per share. Shares of the performance units have the same dividend and voting rights as other common stock, are considered issued and outstanding shares of Entergy upon vesting, and are expensed ratably over the 3-year vesting period.

The following table includes information about the long-term performance units outstanding at the target level as of December 31, 2017:

	Shares	Weighted-Average Grant Date Fair Value Per Share
Outstanding shares at January 1, 2017	571,551	\$82.02
Granted	258,808	\$72.28
Vested	(86,964)	\$67.16
Forfeited	(209,244)	\$72.12
Outstanding shares at December 31, 2017	534,151	\$83.60

The following table includes financial information for the long-term performance units for each of the years presented:

	2017	2016	2015
	(In Millions)		
Compensation expense included in Entergy's consolidated net income	\$10.8	\$12.3	\$11.8
Tax benefit recognized in Entergy's consolidated net income	\$4.2	\$4.8	\$4.5
Compensation cost capitalized as part of fixed assets and inventory	\$3.0	\$2.9	\$2.3

The total fair value of the long-term performance units granted was \$19 million, \$21 million, and \$16 million for the years ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015, respectively.

In January 2017, Entergy issued 86,964 shares of Entergy Corporation common stock at a share price of \$71.89 for awards earned and dividends accrued under the 2014-2016 Long-Term Performance Unit Program. In January 2016, Entergy issued 54,103 shares of Entergy Corporation common stock at a share price of \$68.09 for awards earned and dividends accrued under the 2013-2015 Long-Term Performance Unit Program. In January 2015, Entergy issued 105,503 shares of Entergy Corporation common stock at a share price of \$88.67 for awards earned and dividends accrued under the 2012-2014 Long-Term Performance Unit Program.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Restricted Stock Unit Awards

Entergy grants restricted stock unit awards earned under its stock benefit plans in the form of stock units that are subject to time-based restrictions. The restricted stock units may be settled in shares of Entergy Corporation common stock or the cash value of shares of Entergy Corporation common stock at the time of vesting. The costs of restricted stock unit awards are charged to income over the restricted period, which varies from grant to grant. The average vesting period for restricted stock unit awards granted is 41 months. As of December 31, 2017, there were 201,570 unvested restricted stock units that are expected to vest over an average period of 24 months.

The following table includes information about the restricted stock unit awards outstanding as of December 31, 2017:

	Shares	Weighted-Average Grant Date Fair Value Per Share
Outstanding shares at January 1, 2017	181,650	\$74.94
Granted	40,170	\$79.10
Vested	(5,800)	\$73.22
Forfeited	(14,450)	\$79.69
Outstanding shares at December 31, 2017	201,570	\$75.48

The following table includes financial information for restricted stock unit awards for each of the years presented:

	2017	2016	2015
	(In Millions)		
Compensation expense included in Entergy's consolidated net income	\$2.5	\$2.2	\$0.9
Tax benefit recognized in Entergy's consolidated net income	\$1.0	\$0.8	\$0.4
Compensation cost capitalized as part of fixed assets and inventory	\$0.6	\$0.4	\$0.3

The total fair value of the restricted stock unit awards granted was \$3 million, \$5 million, and \$4 million for the years ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015, respectively.

The total fair value of the restricted stock unit awards vested was \$0.4 million, \$2 million, and \$1 million for the years ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015, respectively.

NOTE 13. BUSINESS SEGMENT INFORMATION (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy)

Entergy's reportable segments as of December 31, 2017 are Utility and Entergy Wholesale Commodities. Utility includes the generation, transmission, distribution, and sale of electric power in portions of Arkansas, Louisiana, Mississippi, and Texas, and natural gas utility service in portions of Louisiana. Entergy Wholesale Commodities includes the ownership, operation, and decommissioning of nuclear power plants located in the northern United States and the sale of the electric power produced by its operating plants to wholesale customers. Entergy Wholesale Commodities also includes the ownership of interests in non-nuclear power plants that sell the electric power produced by those plants to wholesale customers. "All Other" includes the parent company, Entergy Corporation, and other business activity.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

Entergy's segment financial information is as follows:

	Entergy				Consolidated
	Utility	Wholesale Commodities*	All Other	Eliminations	
2017	(In Thousands)				
Operating revenues	\$9,417,866	\$1,656,730	\$—	(\$115)	\$11,074,481
Asset write-offs, impairments, and related charges	\$—	\$538,372	\$—	\$—	\$538,372
Depreciation, amortization, & decommissioning	\$1,345,906	\$448,079	\$1,678	\$—	\$1,795,663
Interest and investment income	\$218,317	\$224,121	\$21,669	(\$175,910)	\$288,197
Interest expense	\$547,301	\$23,714	\$139,619	(\$48,291)	\$662,343
Income taxes	\$794,616	(\$146,480)	(\$105,566)	\$—	\$542,570
Consolidated net income (loss)	\$773,148	(\$172,335)	(\$47,840)	(\$127,620)	\$425,353
Total assets	\$42,978,669	\$5,638,009	\$1,011,612	(\$2,921,141)	\$46,707,149
Investment in affiliates - at equity	\$198	\$—	\$—	\$—	\$198
Cash paid for long-lived asset additions	\$3,680,513	\$320,667	\$438	\$—	\$4,001,618
2016	(In Thousands)				
Operating revenues	\$8,996,106	\$1,849,638	\$—	(\$99)	\$10,845,645
Asset write-offs, impairments, and related charges	\$—	\$2,835,637	\$—	\$—	\$2,835,637
Depreciation, amortization, & decommissioning	\$1,298,043	\$374,922	\$1,647	\$—	\$1,674,612
Interest and investment income	\$189,994	\$108,466	\$27,385	(\$180,718)	\$145,127
Interest expense	\$557,546	\$22,858	\$139,090	(\$53,124)	\$666,370
Income taxes	\$424,388	(\$1,192,263)	(\$49,384)	\$—	(\$817,259)
Consolidated net income (loss)	\$1,151,133	(\$1,493,124)	(\$94,917)	(\$127,595)	(\$564,503)
Total assets	\$41,098,751	\$6,696,038	\$1,283,816	(\$3,174,171)	\$45,904,434
Investment in affiliates - at equity	\$198	\$—	\$—	\$—	\$198
Cash paid for long-lived asset additions	\$3,754,225	\$289,639	\$393	\$—	\$4,044,257

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries
Notes to Financial Statements

2015	Entergy					Consolidated
	Utility	Wholesale Commodities*	All Other	Eliminations		
	(In Thousands)					
Operating revenues	\$9,451,486	\$2,061,827	\$—	(\$62	)	\$11,513,251
Asset write-offs, impairments, and related charges	\$68,672	\$2,036,234	\$—	\$—		\$2,104,906
Depreciation, amortization, & decommissioning	\$1,238,832	\$376,560	\$2,156	\$—		\$1,617,548
Interest and investment income	\$191,546	\$148,654	\$34,303	(\$187,441	)	\$187,062
Interest expense	\$543,132	\$26,788	\$129,750	(\$56,201	)	\$643,469
Income taxes	\$16,761	(\$610,339	)	(\$49,349	)	(\$642,927
Consolidated net income (loss)	\$1,114,516	(\$1,065,657	)	(\$74,353	)	(\$131,240
Total assets	\$38,356,906	\$8,210,183	(\$461,505)	(\$1,457,903)		\$44,647,681
Investment in affiliates - at equity	\$199	\$4,142	\$—	\$—		\$4,341
Cash paid for long-lived asset additions	\$2,495,194	\$569,824	\$236	\$—		\$3,065,254

Businesses marked with * are sometimes referred to as the “competitive businesses.” Eliminations are primarily intersegment activity. Almost all of Entergy’s goodwill is related to the Utility segment.

On December 29, 2014, the Vermont Yankee plant ceased power production and entered its decommissioning phase. In December 2015, Rhode Island State Energy Center, a natural gas-fired combined cycle generating plant, was sold. In October 2015 management announced the intention to shutdown the FitzPatrick plant in 2017 and the Pilgrim plant in 2019, earlier than previously expected. In 2016 management announced the planned sale of Vermont Yankee in 2018, the planned sale of FitzPatrick in 2017, and the planned amendment of the Consumers Energy PPA to terminate early, in May 2018, and the subsequent plan to shut down the Palisades plant in 2018, earlier than expected. In January 2017 management announced a settlement with New York State to shut down Indian Point 2 in 2020 and Indian Point 3 in 2021, both earlier than expected. In March 2017 the FitzPatrick plant was sold to Exelon. In September 2017 management announced the termination of the PPA amendment agreement with Consumers Energy and the revised plan to continue to operate Palisades under the current PPA and to shut down Palisades permanently on May 31, 2022.

Management expects these transactions to result in the cessation of merchant power generation at all Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear power plants owned and operated by Entergy by 2022. Entergy will continue to have the obligation to decommission the nuclear plants owned by Entergy.

These decisions and transactions resulted in asset impairments; employee retention and severance expenses and other benefits-related costs; and contracted economic development contributions. The employee retention and severance expenses and other benefits-related costs, and contracted economic development contributions are included in "Other operation and maintenance" in the consolidated statement of operations.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

Total restructuring charges in 2017 were comprised of the following:

	Employee retention and severance costs	Contracted economic and development other costs	Total
	(In Millions)		
Balance as of January 1, 2017	\$70	\$21	\$91
Restructuring costs accrued	113	—	113
Non-cash portion	—	(7)	(7)
Cash paid out	100	—	100
Balance as of December 31, 2017	\$83	\$14	\$97

Total restructuring charges in 2016 were comprised of the following:

	Employee retention and severance costs	Contracted economic and development other costs	Total
	(In Millions)		
Balance as of January 1, 2016	\$—	\$—	\$—
Restructuring costs accrued	74	21	95
Non-cash portion	(3)	—	(3)
Cash paid out	1	—	1
Balance as of December 31, 2016	\$70	\$21	\$91

In addition, Entergy Wholesale Commodities incurred \$0.5 billion in 2017 and \$2.8 billion in 2016 of impairment and other related charges associated with these strategic decisions and transactions. See Note 14 to the financial statements for further discussion of these impairment charges.

Going forward, Entergy Wholesale Commodities expects to incur employee retention and severance expenses of approximately \$165 million in 2018 and approximately \$205 million from 2019 through mid-2022 associated with these strategic transactions.

Geographic Areas

For the years ended December 31, 2017, 2016, and 2015, the amount of revenue Entergy derived from outside of the United States was insignificant. As of December 31, 2017 and 2016, Entergy had no long-lived assets located outside of the United States.

Registrant Subsidiaries

Each of the Registrant Subsidiaries has one reportable segment, which is an integrated utility business, except for System Energy, which is an electricity generation business. Each of the Registrant Subsidiaries' operations is managed on an integrated basis by that company because of the substantial effect of cost-based rates and regulatory oversight on the business process, cost structures, and operating results.

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

NOTE 14. ACQUISITIONS, DISPOSITIONS, AND IMPAIRMENT OF LONG-LIVED ASSETS (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, and Entergy New Orleans)

Acquisitions

Union Power Station

In March 2016, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, and Entergy New Orleans purchased the Union Power Station, a 1,980 MW (summer rating) power generation facility located near El Dorado, Arkansas, from Union Power Partners, L.P. The Union Power Station consists of four natural gas-fired, combined-cycle gas turbine power blocks, each rated at 495 MW (summer rating). Entergy Louisiana purchased two of the power blocks and a 50% undivided ownership interest in certain assets related to the facility, and Entergy Arkansas and Entergy New Orleans each purchased one power block and a 25% undivided ownership interest in such related assets. The aggregate purchase price for the Union Power Station was approximately \$949 million (approximately \$237 million for each power block and associated assets).

Palisades Purchased Power Agreement

Entergy's purchase of the Palisades plant in 2007 included a unit-contingent, 15-year purchased power agreement (PPA) with Consumers Energy for 100% of the plant's output, excluding any future uprates. Prices under the PPA range from \$43.50/MWh in 2007 to \$61.50/MWh in 2022, and the average price under the PPA is \$51/MWh. For the PPA, which was at below-market prices at the time of the acquisition, Entergy will amortize a liability to revenue over the life of the agreement. The amount that will be amortized each period is based upon the present value, calculated at the date of acquisition, of each year's difference between revenue under the agreement and revenue based on estimated market prices. Amounts amortized to revenue were \$28 million in 2017, \$13 million in 2016, and \$15 million in 2015.

In December 2016, Entergy reached an agreement with Consumers Energy to amend the existing PPA to terminate early, on May 31, 2018. Pursuant to the agreement to amend the PPA, Consumers Energy would pay Entergy \$172 million for the early termination of the PPA. The PPA amendment agreement was subject to regulatory approvals, including approval by the Michigan Public Service Commission. Separately, Entergy intended to shut down the Palisades nuclear power plant permanently on October 1, 2018, after refueling in the spring of 2017 and operating through the end of that fuel cycle. Entergy updated the liability amortization calculation to reflect the expected early termination of the PPA.

In September 2017 the Michigan Public Service Commission issued an order conditionally approving the PPA amendment transaction, but only granting Consumers Energy recovery of \$136.6 million of the \$172 million requested early termination payment. As a result, Entergy and Consumers Energy agreed to terminate the PPA amendment agreement. Entergy will continue to operate Palisades under the current PPA with Consumers Energy, instead of shutting down in the fall of 2018 as previously planned. Entergy intends to shut down the Palisades nuclear power plant permanently on May 31, 2022. Based on that decision, the amounts to be amortized to revenue for the next five years will be approximately \$6 million in 2018, \$10 million in 2019, \$11 million in 2020, \$12 million in 2021, and \$5 million in 2022.

NYPA Value Sharing Agreements

Entergy's purchase of the FitzPatrick and Indian Point 3 plants from NYPA included value sharing agreements with NYPA. In October 2007, Entergy subsidiaries and NYPA amended and restated the value sharing agreements to clarify and amend certain provisions of the original terms. Under the amended value sharing agreements, Entergy subsidiaries made annual payments to NYPA based on the generation output of the Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick plants from January 2007 through December 2014. Entergy subsidiaries paid NYPA \$6.59 per MWh for power sold from Indian Point 3, up to an annual cap of \$48 million, and \$3.91 per MWh for power sold from FitzPatrick, up to an annual

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

cap of \$24 million. The annual payment for each year's output was due by January 15 of the following year, and the final payment to NYPA was made in January 2015. Entergy recorded the liability for payments to NYPA as power was generated and sold by Indian Point 3 and FitzPatrick. An amount equal to the liability was recorded to the plant asset account as contingent purchase price consideration for the plants.

Dispositions

Vermont Yankee

In November 2016, Entergy entered into an agreement to sell 100% of the membership interests in Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee, LLC to a subsidiary of NorthStar. Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee is the owner of the Vermont Yankee plant and is in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities segment. The sale of Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee to NorthStar will include the transfer of the nuclear decommissioning trust fund and the asset retirement obligation for the spent fuel management and decommissioning of the plant.

Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee has an outstanding credit facility with borrowing capacity of \$145 million to pay for dry fuel storage costs. This credit facility is guaranteed by Entergy Corporation. At or before closing, a subsidiary of Entergy will assume the obligations under the existing credit facility or enter into a new credit facility and Entergy will guarantee the credit facility. At the closing of the sale transaction, NorthStar will pay \$1,000 for the membership interests in Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee, and NorthStar will cause Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee to issue a promissory note to an Entergy subsidiary. The amount of the promissory note issued will be equal to the amount drawn under the credit facility or the amount drawn under the new credit facility, plus borrowing fees and costs incurred by Entergy in connection with such facility. The principal amount drawn under the outstanding credit facility was \$104 million as of December 31, 2017, and the net book value of Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee, including unrealized gains on the decommissioning trust fund, as of December 31, 2017, was approximately \$123 million.

Entergy plans to transfer all spent nuclear fuel to dry cask storage by the end of 2018 in advance of the planned transaction close. Under the sale agreement and related agreements to be entered into at the closing, NorthStar will commit to initiate decommissioning and site restoration by 2021 and complete those activities by 2030. The original planned completion date, as outlined in Entergy's Post Shutdown Decommissioning Activities Report filed with the NRC, was 2075. Entergy Nuclear Vermont Yankee, under NorthStar ownership, will be required to repay the promissory note issued to Entergy with certain of the proceeds from the recovery of damages under its claims against the DOE related to spent nuclear fuel disposal, with any balance remaining due at partial site release, subject to extension not to exceed two years from partial site release.

The transaction is subject to certain closing conditions, including approval by the NRC; approval by the State of Vermont Public Utility Commission, including approval of revised site restoration standards that have been proposed as part of the transaction; the transfer of all spent nuclear fuel to dry fuel storage on the independent spent fuel storage installation; and that the market value of the fund assets held in the decommissioning trust fund for the Vermont Yankee Nuclear Power Station, less the hypothetical income tax on the aggregate unrealized net gain of such fund assets at closing, is equal to or exceeds \$451.95 million, subject to adjustments. Entergy has the option to contribute to the decommissioning trust fund if the value is less than \$451.95 million, subject to adjustments. The transaction is planned to close by the end of 2018.

FitzPatrick

In August 2016, Entergy entered into an agreement to sell the FitzPatrick plant, an 838 MW nuclear power plant owned by Entergy in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities segment. As a result of the sales agreement and the status of the necessary regulatory approvals, the assets and liabilities associated with the sale of FitzPatrick to Exelon were classified as held for sale on Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries' Consolidated Balance Sheet as of December 31, 2016. At December 31, 2016, the receivable for the beneficial interest in the decommissioning trust fund was \$785 million, classified within other deferred debits, and the asset retirement obligation was \$714 million, classified within

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

other non-current liabilities. See Note 9 to the financial statements for further discussion of FitzPatrick's decommissioning liability and see Note 16 to the financial statements for further discussion of the receivables for the beneficial interest in FitzPatrick's decommissioning trust fund.

In March 2017 the NRC approved the sale of the plant to Exelon. The transaction closed in March 2017 for a purchase price of \$110 million, which included a \$10 million non-refundable signing fee paid in August 2016, in addition to the assumption by Exelon of certain liabilities related to the FitzPatrick plant, resulting in a pre-tax gain on the sale of \$16 million. At the transaction close, Exelon paid an additional \$8 million for the proration of certain expenses prepaid by Entergy. The disposition-date fair value of the decommissioning trust fund was \$805 million, classified within other deferred debits, and the disposition-date fair value of the asset retirement obligation was \$727 million, classified within other non-current liabilities. The transaction also included property, plant, and equipment with a net book value of zero, materials and supplies, and prepaid assets.

As part of the transaction, Entergy entered into a reimbursement agreement with Exelon pursuant to which Exelon reimbursed Entergy for specified out-of-pocket costs associated with Entergy's operation of FitzPatrick prior to closing of the sale. In the first quarter 2017, Entergy billed Exelon for reimbursement of \$98 million of other operation and maintenance expenses, \$7 million in lost operating revenues, and \$3 million in taxes other than income taxes, partially offset by a \$10 million defueling credit to Exelon.

As discussed in Note 3 to the financial statements, as a result of the sale of FitzPatrick on March 31, 2017, Entergy redetermined the plant's tax basis, resulting in a \$44 million income tax benefit in the first quarter 2017.

Top Deer

In November 2016, Entergy sold its 50% membership interest in Top Deer Wind Ventures, LLC, a wind-powered electric generation joint venture owned by Entergy in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities segment and accounted for as an equity method investment. Entergy sold its 50% membership interest in Top Deer for approximately \$0.5 million and realized a pre-tax loss of \$0.2 million on the sale.

Rhode Island State Energy Center

In December 2015, Entergy sold the Rhode Island State Energy Center, a 583 MW natural gas-fired combined-cycle generating plant owned by Entergy in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities segment. Entergy sold the Rhode Island State Energy Center for approximately \$490 million and realized a pre-tax gain of \$154 million on the sale.

Impairment of Long-lived Assets

2015 Impairment Conclusions

Entergy determined in October 2015 that it would close FitzPatrick at the end of its fuel cycle, which was planned for January 27, 2017, because of poor market conditions that led to reduced revenues, a poor market design that failed to properly compensate nuclear generators for the benefits they provide, and increased operational costs. This decision came after management's extensive analysis of whether it was advisable economically to refuel the plant, as scheduled, in the fall of 2016. Entergy also had discussions with the State of New York regarding the future of FitzPatrick. Because of the uncertainty regarding the refueling decision and its implications to the plant's expected operating life, Entergy tested the recoverability of the plant and related assets as of September 30, 2015. See above in the

Dispositions section for further information on the subsequent decision to sell the FitzPatrick plant.

Entergy determined in October 2015 that it would close Pilgrim no later than June 1, 2019 because of poor market conditions that led to reduced revenues, a poor market design that failed to properly compensate nuclear generators for the benefits they provide, and increased operational costs. The decision came after management's extensive analysis of the economics and operating life of the plant following the NRC's decision in September 2015

197

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

to place the plant in its “multiple/repetitive degraded cornerstone column” (Column 4) of its Reactor Oversight Process Action Matrix. Because of the uncertainty regarding the plant’s operating life created by the NRC’s decision and management’s analysis of the plant, Entergy tested the recoverability of the plant and related assets as of September 30, 2015.

Due to the announced plant closures in October 2015, as well as the continued challenging market price trend, the high level of investment required to continue to operate the Entergy Wholesale Commodities plants, and the inadequate compensation provided to nuclear generators for their capacity benefits under the current market design, in the fourth quarter 2015, Entergy tested the recoverability of the plant and related assets of the two remaining operating nuclear power generating facilities in the Entergy Wholesale Commodities business, Palisades and Indian Point. For purposes of that evaluation, Entergy considered a number of factors associated with the facilities’ continued operation, including the status of the associated NRC licenses, the status of state regulatory issues, existing power purchase agreements, and the supply region in which the nuclear facilities sell energy and capacity.

Under generally accepted accounting principles the determination of an asset’s recoverability is based on the probability-weighted undiscounted net cash flows expected to be generated by the plant and related assets. Projected net cash flows primarily depend on the status of the operations of the plant and pending legal and state regulatory matters, as well as projections of future revenues and costs over the estimated remaining life of the plant.

The tests for FitzPatrick and Pilgrim indicated that the probability-weighted undiscounted net cash flows did not exceed the carrying values of the plants and related assets as of September 30, 2015.

The test for Palisades indicated that the probability-weighted undiscounted net cash flows did not exceed the carrying value of the plant and related assets as of December 31, 2015.

The test for Indian Point indicated that the probability-weighted undiscounted net cash flows exceeded the carrying value of the plant and related assets as of December 31, 2015. As such, the carrying value of Indian Point was not impaired as of December 31, 2015.

As of September 30, 2015, the estimated fair value of the FitzPatrick plant and related long-lived assets was \$29 million, while the carrying value was \$742 million, resulting in an impairment charge of \$713 million. Materials and supplies were evaluated and written down by \$48 million. In addition, FitzPatrick had a contract asset recorded for an agreement between Entergy subsidiaries and NYPA entered when Entergy subsidiaries purchased FitzPatrick from NYPA in 2000 and NYPA retained the decommissioning trusts and the decommissioning liabilities. The agreement gave NYPA the right to require the Entergy subsidiaries to assume the decommissioning liability provided that it assigns the decommissioning trust, up to a specified level, to Entergy. If NYPA retained the decommissioning liabilities, the Entergy subsidiaries would perform the decommissioning of the plant at a price equal to the lesser of a pre-specified level or the amount in the decommissioning trusts. The contract asset represented an estimate of the present value of the difference between the Entergy subsidiaries’ stipulated contract amount for decommissioning the plants less the decommissioning costs estimated in independent decommissioning cost studies. See Note 9 for further discussion of the contract asset. Due to a change in expectation regarding the timing of decommissioning cash flows, the result was a write down of the contract asset from \$335 million to \$131 million, for a charge of \$204 million. In summary, as of September 30, 2015, the impairment and related charges for FitzPatrick was \$965 million (\$624 million net-of-tax).

As of September 30, 2015, the estimated fair value of the Pilgrim plant and related long-lived assets is \$65 million, while the carrying value was \$718 million, resulting in an impairment charge of \$653 million. Materials and supplies were evaluated and written down by \$24 million. In summary, as of September 30, 2015, the total impairment loss and related charges for Pilgrim was \$677 million (\$438 million net-of-tax). The pre-impairment carrying value of \$718 million includes the effect of a \$134 million increase in Pilgrim's estimated decommissioning cost liability and the related asset retirement cost asset. The increase in the estimated decommissioning cost liability primarily resulted from the change in expectation regarding the timing of decommissioning cash flows.

198

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

As of December 31, 2015, the estimated fair value of the Palisades plant and related long-lived assets was \$463 million, while the carrying value was \$859 million, resulting in an impairment charge of \$396 million (\$256 million net-of-tax). The pre-impairment carrying value of \$859 million includes the effect of a \$42 million increase in Palisades' estimated decommissioning cost liability and the related asset retirement cost asset. The increase in the estimated decommissioning cost liability primarily resulted from the assessment of the estimated decommissioning cash flows that occurred in conjunction with the impairment analysis.

2016 Impairment Conclusions

As discussed in more detail above in the Acquisitions section, in December 2016, Entergy reached an agreement with Consumers Energy to amend the existing PPA to terminate early, on May 31, 2018. The PPA amendment agreement was subject to regulatory approvals, including approval by the Michigan Public Service Commission. Separately, Entergy intended to shut down the Palisades nuclear power plant permanently on October 1, 2018, after refueling in the spring of 2017 and operating through the end of that fuel cycle. As a result of the planned PPA termination and its intention to shut down the plant, Entergy tested the recoverability of the plant and related assets as of December 31, 2016. Entergy and Consumers Energy subsequently agreed to terminate the PPA amendment agreement and Entergy now intends to shut down the Palisades plant permanently on May 31, 2022.

Indian Point 2 and Indian Point 3 have an application pending for renewed NRC licenses. Various parties, including the State of New York, expressed opposition to renewal of the licenses. Under federal law, nuclear power plants may continue to operate beyond their original license expiration dates while their timely filed renewal applications are pending NRC approval. Indian Point 2 reached the expiration date of its original NRC operating license on September 28, 2013, and Indian Point 3 reached the expiration date of its original NRC operating license on December 12, 2015. Upon expiration of their operating licenses, each plant entered into a period of extended operation under the timely renewal rule.

In January 2017, Entergy announced that it reached a settlement with New York State to shut down Indian Point 2 by April 30, 2020 and Indian Point 3 by April 30, 2021, and resolve all New York State-initiated legal challenges to Indian Point's operating license renewal. As part of the settlement, New York State agreed to issue Indian Point's water quality certification and Coastal Zone Management Act consistency certification and to withdraw its objection to license renewal before the NRC. New York State also agreed to issue a water discharge permit, which is required regardless of whether the plant is seeking a renewed NRC license. The shutdowns are conditioned, among other things, upon such actions being taken by New York State. As a result of its evaluation of alternatives to the continued operation of the Indian Point plants, and taking into consideration the status of negotiations with the State of New York, Entergy tested the recoverability of the plants and related assets as of December 31, 2016.

The tests for Palisades and Indian Point indicated that the probability-weighted undiscounted net cash flows did not exceed the carrying values of the plants and related assets as of December 31, 2016.

As of December 31, 2016 the estimated fair value of the Palisades plant and related long-lived assets was \$206 million, while the carrying value was \$558 million, resulting in an impairment charge of \$352 million. Materials and supplies were evaluated and written down by \$48 million. In summary, as of December 31, 2016, the total impairment loss and related charges for Palisades was \$400 million (\$258 million net-of-tax). The pre-impairment carrying value of \$558 million included the effect of a \$129 million increase in Palisades' estimated decommissioning cost liability and the related asset retirement cost asset. The increase in the estimated decommissioning cost liability primarily resulted from the change in expectation regarding the timing of decommissioning cash flows. See Note 9 to the

financial statements for further discussion regarding the Palisades decommissioning cost revision.

As of December 31, 2016 the estimated fair value of the Indian Point plants and related long-lived assets was \$433 million, while the carrying value was \$2,619 million, resulting in an impairment charge of \$2,186 million. Materials and supplies were evaluated and written down by \$157 million. In summary, as of December 31, 2016, the total impairment loss and related charges for Indian Point was \$2,343 million (\$1,511 million net-of-tax). The pre-

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

impairment carrying value of \$2,619 million included the effect of a \$392 million increase in Indian Point's estimated decommissioning cost liability and the related asset retirement cost asset. The increase in the estimated decommissioning cost liability primarily resulted from the change in expectation regarding the timing of decommissioning cash flows. See Note 9 to the financial statements for further discussion regarding the Indian Point decommissioning cost revision.

2017 Impairment Conclusions

In 2017 Entergy management continued to execute the strategy to reduce the size of Entergy Wholesale Commodities' merchant fleet, with the planned shutdowns of Pilgrim by May 31, 2019, Indian Point 2 by April 30, 2020, Indian Point 3 by April 30, 2021, and, as discussed in further detail above in the Acquisitions section, Palisades on May 31, 2022. The FitzPatrick plant was classified as held-for-sale at December 31, 2016, and subsequently sold to Exelon in March 2017.

In 2017 Entergy Wholesale Commodities incurred \$538 million of impairment charges related to nuclear fuel spending, nuclear refueling outage spending, and expenditures for capital assets. These costs were charged to expense as incurred as a result of the impaired fair value of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear plants' long-lived assets due to the significantly reduced remaining estimated operating lives associated with management's strategy to reduce the size of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities' merchant fleet.

As discussed above in the Acquisitions section, as a result of the Michigan Public Service Commission only granting Consumers Energy partial recovery of the requested early termination payment, Entergy and Consumers Energy agreed to terminate the PPA amendment agreement in September 2017. Entergy will continue to operate Palisades under the current PPA with Consumers Energy, instead of shutting down in the fall of 2018 as previously planned. Entergy intends to shut down the Palisades plant permanently on May 31, 2022. As a result of the change in expected operating life of the Palisades plant, the expected probability-weighted undiscounted net cash flows as of September 30, 2017 exceeded the carrying value of the plant and related assets. Accordingly, nuclear fuel spending, nuclear refueling outage spending, and expenditures for capital assets incurred at Palisades after September 30, 2017 are no longer charged to expense as incurred, but recorded as assets and depreciated or amortized, subject to the typical periodic impairment reviews prescribed in the accounting rules.

Overall Regarding All Impairments

The impairments and other related charges are recorded as a separate line item in Entergy's consolidated statements of operations and are included within the results of the Entergy Wholesale Commodities segment. In addition to the impairments and other related charges, Entergy expects to incur additional charges through mid-2022 associated with these strategic transactions. See Note 13 to the financial statements for further discussion of these additional charges.

The fair value analyses for FitzPatrick, Pilgrim, and Palisades in 2015, and Palisades and Indian Point in 2016, were performed based on the income approach, a discounted cash flow method, to determine the amount of impairment. The estimates of fair value were based on the prices that Entergy would expect to receive in hypothetical sales of the FitzPatrick, Pilgrim, Palisades, and Indian Point plants and related assets to a market participant. In order to determine these prices, Entergy used significant observable inputs, including quoted forward power and gas prices, where available. Significant unobservable inputs, such as projected long-term pre-tax operating margins (cash basis) and estimated weighted-average costs of capital, were also used in the estimation of fair value. In addition, Entergy made certain assumptions regarding future tax deductions associated with the plants and related assets, the amount and

timing of recoveries from future litigation with the DOE related to spent fuel storage costs, and the expected operating life of the plant. Based on the use of significant unobservable inputs, the fair value measurement for the entirety of the asset group, and for each type of asset within the asset group, are classified as Level 3 in the fair value hierarchy discussed in Note 15 to the financial statements.

200

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

The following table sets forth a description of significant unobservable inputs used in the valuation of the FitzPatrick, Pilgrim, Palisades, and Indian Point plants and related assets:

Significant Unobservable Inputs	Amount	Weighted-Average
2015		
Weighted-average cost of capital		
FitzPatrick	7.5%	7.5%
Pilgrim (a)	7.5%-8.0%	7.9%
Palisades	7.5%	7.5%
Long-term pre-tax operating margin (cash basis)		
FitzPatrick	10.2%	10.2%
Pilgrim (a)	2.4%-10.6%	8.1%
Palisades (b)	30.8%	30.8%
2016		
Weighted-average cost of capital		
Indian Point (c)	7.0%-7.5%	7.2%
Palisades	6.5%	6.5%
Long-term pre-tax operating margin (cash basis)		
Indian Point	19.7%	19.7%
Palisades (b) (d)	17.8%-38.8%	34.6%

(a) The fair value of Pilgrim was based on the probability weighting of two potential scenarios.

Most of the Palisades output is sold under a 15-year power purchase agreement, entered at the plant's acquisition in (b) 2007, that is scheduled to expire in 2022. The power purchase agreement prices currently exceed market prices and escalate each year, up to \$61.50/MWh in 2022.

(c) The cash flows extending through the 2021 shutdown at Indian Point 3 were assigned a higher discount factor to incorporate the increased risk associated with longer operations.

(d) The fair value of Palisades at December 31, 2016 is based on the probability weighting of whether the PPA will terminate before the originally scheduled termination in 2022.

Entergy's Accounting Policy and Entergy Wholesale Commodities Accounting group, which reports to the Chief Accounting Officer, was primarily responsible for determining the valuation of the FitzPatrick, Pilgrim, Palisades and Indian Point plants and related assets, in consultation with external advisors. Entergy's Accounting Policy group obtained and reviewed information from other Entergy departments with expertise on the various inputs and assumptions that were necessary to calculate the fair values of the asset groups.

NOTE 15. RISK MANAGEMENT AND FAIR VALUES (Entergy Corporation, Entergy Arkansas, Entergy Louisiana, Entergy Mississippi, Entergy New Orleans, Entergy Texas, and System Energy)

Market Risk

In the normal course of business, Entergy is exposed to a number of market risks. Market risk is the potential loss that Entergy may incur as a result of changes in the market or fair value of a particular commodity or instrument. All financial and commodity-related instruments, including derivatives, are subject to market risk including commodity

201

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

price risk, equity price, and interest rate risk. Entergy uses derivatives primarily to mitigate commodity price risk, particularly power price and fuel price risk.

The Utility has limited exposure to the effects of market risk because it operates primarily under cost-based rate regulation. To the extent approved by their retail regulators, the Utility operating companies use derivative instruments to hedge the exposure to price volatility inherent in their purchased power, fuel, and gas purchased for resale costs that are recovered from customers.

As a wholesale generator, Entergy Wholesale Commodities' core business is selling energy, measured in MWh, to its customers. Entergy Wholesale Commodities enters into forward contracts with its customers and also sells energy and capacity in the day ahead or spot markets. In addition to its forward physical power and gas contracts, Entergy Wholesale Commodities also uses a combination of financial contracts, including swaps, collars, and options, to mitigate commodity price risk. When the market price falls, the combination of instruments is expected to settle in gains that offset lower revenue from generation, which results in a more predictable cash flow.

Entergy's exposure to market risk is determined by a number of factors, including the size, term, composition, and diversification of positions held, as well as market volatility and liquidity. For instruments such as options, the time period during which the option may be exercised and the relationship between the current market price of the underlying instrument and the option's contractual strike or exercise price also affects the level of market risk. A significant factor influencing the overall level of market risk to which Entergy is exposed is its use of hedging techniques to mitigate such risk. Hedging instruments and volumes are chosen based on ability to mitigate risk associated with future energy and capacity prices; however, other considerations are factored into hedge product and volume decisions including corporate liquidity, corporate credit ratings, counterparty credit risk, hedging costs, firm settlement risk, and product availability in the marketplace. Entergy manages market risk by actively monitoring compliance with stated risk management policies as well as monitoring the effectiveness of its hedging policies and strategies. Entergy's risk management policies limit the amount of total net exposure and rolling net exposure during the stated periods. These policies, including related risk limits, are regularly assessed to ensure their appropriateness given Entergy's objectives.

Derivatives

Some derivative instruments are classified as cash flow hedges due to their financial settlement provisions while others are classified as normal purchase/normal sale transactions due to their physical settlement provisions. Normal purchase/normal sale risk management tools include power purchase and sales agreements, fuel purchase agreements, capacity contracts, and tolling agreements. Financially-settled cash flow hedges can include natural gas and electricity swaps and options and interest rate swaps. Entergy may enter into financially-settled swap and option contracts to manage market risk that may or may not be designated as hedging instruments.

Entergy enters into derivatives to manage natural risks inherent in its physical or financial assets or liabilities. Electricity over-the-counter instruments and futures contracts that financially settle against day-ahead power pool prices are used to manage price exposure for Entergy Wholesale Commodities generation. The maximum length of time over which Entergy Wholesale Commodities is currently hedging the variability in future cash flows with derivatives for forecasted power transactions at December 31, 2017 is approximately 3.25 years. Planned generation currently under contract from Entergy Wholesale Commodities nuclear power plants is 98% for 2018, of which approximately 79% is sold under financial derivatives and the remainder under normal purchase/normal sale contracts. Total planned generation for 2018 is 27.9 TWh.

Entergy may use standardized master netting agreements to help mitigate the credit risk of derivative instruments. These master agreements facilitate the netting of cash flows associated with a single counterparty and may include collateral requirements. Cash, letters of credit, and parental/affiliate guarantees may be obtained as security from counterparties in order to mitigate credit risk. The collateral agreements require a counterparty to post cash or letters of credit in the event an exposure exceeds an established threshold. The threshold represents an unsecured credit limit, which may be supported by a parental/affiliate guaranty, as determined in accordance with Entergy's credit policy.

202

Table of Contents

Entergy Corporation and Subsidiaries

Notes to Financial Statements

In addition, collateral agreements allow for termination and liquidation of all positions in the event of a failure or inability to post collateral.

Certain of the agreements to sell the power produced by Entergy Wholesale Commodities power plants contain provisions that require an Entergy subsidiary to provide credit support to secure its obligations depending on the mark-to-market values of the contracts. The primary form of credit support to satisfy these requirements is an Entergy Corporation guarantee. As of December 31, 2017, derivative contracts with eight counterparties were in a liability position (approximately \$65 million total). In addition to the corporate guarantee, \$1 million in cash collateral was required to be posted by the Entergy subsidiary to its counterparties and \$4 million in cash collateral and \$34 million in letters of credit were required to be posted by its counterparties to the Entergy subsidiary. As of December 31, 2016, derivative contracts with three counterparties were in a liability position (approximately \$8 million total). In addition to the corporate guarantee, \$2 million in cash collateral was required to be posted by the Entergy subsidiary to its counterparties. If the Entergy Corporation credit rating falls below investment grade, Entergy would have to post collateral equal to the estimated outstanding liability under the contract at the applicable date.

Entergy manages fuel price volatility for its Louisiana jurisdictions (Entergy Louisiana and Entergy New Orleans) and Entergy Mississippi through the purchase of short-term natural gas swaps that financially settle against NYMEX futures. These swaps are marked-to-market through fuel expense with offsetting regulatory assets or liabilities. All benefits or costs of the program are recorded in fuel costs. The notional volumes of these swaps are based on a portion of projected annual exposure to gas for electric generation at Entergy Louisiana and Entergy Mississippi and projected winter purchases for gas distribution at Entergy Louisiana and Entergy New Orleans. The total volume of natural gas swaps outstanding as of December 31, 2017 is 38,540,750 MMBtu for Entergy, including 31,361,500 MMBtu for Entergy Louisiana, 6,714,250 MMBtu for Entergy Mississippi, and 465,000 MMBtu for Entergy New Orleans. Credit support for these natural gas swaps is covered by master agreements that do not require collateral based on mark-to-market value, but do carry adequate assurance language that may lead to requests for collateral.

During the second quarter 2017, Entergy participated in the annual financial transmission rights auction process for the MISO planning year of June 1, 2017 through May 31, 2018. Financial transmission rights are derivative instruments which represent economic hedges of future congestion charges that will be incurred in serving Entergy's customer load. They are not designated as hedging instruments. Entergy initially records financial transmission rights at their estimated fair value and subsequently adjusts the